

Statement of Accounts

2015/2016

# **Contents**

	<u>Page</u>
Introduction	2
Certification of the Statement of Accounts	3
Narrative Statement	4
Statement of Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts	19
Certificate of the Interim Director of Corporate Services	20
Independent Auditors' Report to the Members of Sunderland City Council	21
Annual Governance Statement	23
Financial Statements:     Movement in Reserves Statement     Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement     Balance Sheet     Cash Flow Statement	27 29 31 32
Notes to the Financial Statements	33
Supplementary Statement: Collection Fund Account Notes to the Collection Fund Account	120 122
Group Accounts: Group Accounts Foreword Group Movement in Reserves Statement Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement Group Balance Sheet Group Cash Flow Statement Notes to the Group Financial Statements	125 128 130 133 135 136
Glossary of Terms	141

# Introduction

A published and audited Statement of Accounts is at the heart of ensuring proper accountability for the use of local and national taxpayers' money. We recognise, however, that the Council's Accounts can only tell part of the story. The Council needs to continue to demonstrate that it is aiming to operate to the highest standards of conduct in accordance with the principles of corporate governance and has a robust system of internal control in place.

With regard to corporate governance, the Council considers an annual review of its Local Code of Corporate Governance. The 2015/2016 review was considered by the Audit and Governance Committee in June and will be reported to Cabinet in July followed by full Council. The Code follows the framework recommended by CIPFA / SOLACE. The review assesses the Council's arrangements for compliance with the Code, which identifies the underlying principles of corporate governance - openness and inclusivity; integrity; and accountability – across the various dimensions of the Council's business. The review found that the Council's arrangements continue to be regarded as fit for purpose in accordance with the governance framework with the exception of Children's Safeguarding. A small number of areas for improvement and development, have been identified which will be acted upon during 2016/2017.

In line with guidance issued by CIPFA, the Council has a well-established Audit and Governance Committee which carries out the role of an Audit Committee. The role of this Committee involves not only approving the Statement of Accounts, but also reviewing arrangements for areas such as treasury management, risk management, the wider internal control environment and also consideration of internal and external audit plans, progress reports and annual reports.

Within the Statement of Accounts, an Annual Governance Statement has been included, which confirms that there are sound systems of Internal Control in place. We will however continue to ensure action is taken where necessary to maintain and develop the system of Internal Control in the future.

Councillor Paul Watson Leader of the Council

Dated: 30<sup>th</sup> September 2016

Barry Scarr

B. Scart.

Interim Director of Corporate Services

# **Certification of the Statement of Accounts**

# Statement of Accounts 2015/2016 (Subject to Audit) Certification by the Responsible Finance Officer

As the Council's Responsible Finance Officer, I hereby certify that in accordance with The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015 the Statement of Accounts for 2015/2016 (subject to audit) presents a true and fair view of the financial position of Sunderland City Council as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 and its income and expenditure for the year then ended.

**Barry Scarr** 

Interim Director of Corporate Services

Dated: 27<sup>th</sup> June 2016

B. SLAWI.

# Audited Statement of Accounts 2015/2016 Certification on behalf of those charged with governance

As Chairman of the Audit and Governance Committee, I hereby acknowledge receipt of the audited Statement of Accounts for 2015/2016 by this Committee, in accordance with The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015, and confirm that the Statement of Accounts was approved at the Audit and Governance Committee on 30<sup>th</sup> September 2016 in accordance with The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015.

Mr. G.N. Cook

Chairman of the Audit and Governance Committee

Dated: 30<sup>th</sup> September 2016

# Audited Statement of Accounts 2015/2016 Certification by the Responsible Finance Officer

As the Council's Responsible Finance Officer, I hereby re-certify the audited statement of accounts for 2015/2016 in accordance with The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015.

Barry Scarr

B. SLANT.

Interim Director of Corporate Services

Dated: 30<sup>th</sup> September 2016

# An Introduction to Sunderland

Sunderland is a city by the sea, with a beautiful coastline, miles of sandy beaches, and the River Wear running through the centre. We are less than 60 minutes' drive from two international airports with even faster links to the nation's motorways and mainline rail networks, including direct services to London.

Sunderland has a proud industrial heritage, as a world leader in shipbuilding and coalmining. Its economy today is still based on manufacturing, focussed on the key sectors of automotive and advanced manufacturing.

Sunderland has 126,000 households, with a population of 277,000. The University of Sunderland has some 19,000 students, nearly 20% of which are from overseas.

Sunderland City Council provides approximately 700 services and has responsibility for a broad range of services. The Council is made up of 75 elected members, who are elected for a period of four years. Councillors represent a particular ward as well as providing community leadership for the whole city.

Here in Sunderland we value partnership working and its role in improvements and decision making for the city. We work collaboratively with colleagues in the public, private, voluntary and community sectors to ensure city level outcomes are secured.

# Council's Performance

Sunderland City Council's Corporate Plan was written within the context of achieving the following vision for the city:

"Sunderland to be a smart, sustainable city synonymous with the North East with a high performing and admired council."

The Corporate Plan described the council's contribution to this vision for Sunderland, in support of the Sunderland Strategy produced by the Sunderland Partnership, to which the council is central.

It set out our priorities and the significant actions we would take. These, in turn, shaped the activity of our directorates, services and employees. It demonstrated how the council would focus its resources on the most important outcomes we sought for the city's People, Place and Economy.

**People** – raising aspirations, creating confidence and promoting opportunity **Place** – leading the investment in an attractive and inclusive city and its communities **Economy** – creating the conditions in which businesses can establish and thrive

Key improvements in performance in respect of these Strategic Priorities can be summarised as follows.

**People** – raising aspirations, creating confidence and promoting opportunity.

A city where everyone is as healthy as they can be and enjoys a good standard of wellbeing.

A city with high levels of skills, educational attainment and participation

A city which is, and feels, even safer and more secure

A city that ensures people are able to look after themselves where ever possible.

- In 2015, 3% of smokers in Sunderland successfully quit at 4 weeks with support from NHS Stop Smoking Services. This proportion is higher than the England average.
- Alcohol-related hospital admissions among the Sunderland population have fallen by 20% since 2011/12. This is the largest fall among all English local authority populations.
- The proportion of women in Sunderland who smoke throughout pregnancy (18%) is falling, but it is still a lot higher than the England average (11%).
- In the most recent year 14% of people treated for substance misuse in Sunderland successfully completed their treatment and didn't present again within the next six months. The England average is 15%.
- The proportion of families expecting a child that receive a health promoting visit before the child's birth has risen from 72% to 82% in 2015/16. Locally, there is a high uptake of childhood immunisations and a downward trend in the proportion of children that are overweight at 4 or 5 years

- of age. Antenatal health promoting visits may be contributing towards these positive outcomes.
- Good schools. 87% schools are rated as good or outstanding by Ofsted at the end of 2015/16.
- 66% of Sunderland pupils achieved a 'Good Level of Development' at early years Foundation Stage (academic year 2014/15) matching the national average and an improvement on 2013/14.
- 83% of Key Stage 2 pupils achieved Level 4+ Reading Test, Writing and Maths Test (academic year 2014/15) exceeding the national average and an improvement on 2013/14.
- Residents feel safe. Safer Communities Survey showed that 97.0% of respondents felt very or fairly safe living in their local area of Sunderland (as at end of 2015/16).
- A 15.4% reduction in anti-social behaviour, from 14,320 incidents in 2014/15 to 12,118 incidents in 2015/16.
- Fewer young people becoming involved in crime, with 140 first time entrants to the youth justice system in 2015/16 compared with 168 in 2014/15.
- A highly proportion of Adult Social Care users have control over their support. 93% using selfdirected support as at 31 March 2016, better than the 2014/15 national average of 83.7%.

Place - leading the investment in an attractive and sustainable city.

An attractive, modern city where people choose to live.

A responsible well looked after city that is adaptable to change

A well connected city

A city where cultural identity and vibrancy act as a significant attraction

- More homes and more of the type of homes people want. 943 net additional homes were provided in 2015/16 (907 in 2014/15) and 228 new homes built were larger (4 bed plus) family dwellings (24.0% higher than the 184 in 2014/15).
- Low levels of waste sent to landfill maintained following significant previous reductions (3% at the end of 2015/16, previously 73.9% in 2008/09). Greater use of electric vehicles reflecting our commitment to a low carbon place (5,372 car charging transactions in 2015/16, an increase of 13.9% on the 4,715 in 2014/15).
- Latest data for Carbon Dioxide emissions (released June 2015, relates to 2013) shows the city's Carbon Dioxide emissions were estimated at 5.9 CO2 per capita for 2013, lower (better) than the NE total of 9.3 and the England total of 6.7 CO2 per capita.
- Construction for a 344ft Bridge crossing the River Wear, a £117 million project enabling further development of the city's transport infrastructure.
- City's rich industrial heritage and cultural vibrancy cumulating in a bid for City of Culture 2021.
  - 285,772 visits to the Sunderland Empire Theatre in 2015/16 (only theatre between Edinburgh & Manchester large enough to host major West End shows)
  - 209,023 in person visits to Arts Centres (includes the Washington Arts Centre (based in a 19<sup>th</sup> Century converted farmhouse) and the National Glass Centre – a celebration of Sunderland's industrial heritage in glass making).
  - 351,905 in person visits to Museums (includes the Sunderland Museum and Winter Gardens

     home to over 2,000 different flowers).
  - An increase from approx. 250,000 visitors to the Sunderland Illuminations in 2014, to approx. 300,000 in 2015.

Economy - creating the conditions in which businesses can establish and thrive

A new kind of university city

A national hub of the economy

A prosperous and well-connected waterfront city centre

An inclusive economy for all ages

- An increase in employment in those sectors targeted for growth sectors (includes knowledge based industries with a particular niche sector in software development, low carbon employment and advanced manufacturing).
- Low carbon employment increased by 6% (between 2013 (data published 2014) and 2014 (published 2015)
- Employment in knowledge based industries increased by 22% (with the most significant increases seen in the category of computer programming, consultancy and related activities).
- Completion of a £11.8million development project providing a new public space (Keel Square) in the City Centre celebrating the city's shipbuilding & industrial heritage.

- During the past twelve months, strategic investment projects by companies have generated 2,950
  jobs and £416 million of capital expenditure. More than a million square feet of new industrial floor
  space was developed by these companies.
- During the year, automotive companies invested heavily in plants in the city, gearing-up for increased production. Nissan has undertaken a series of major projects, including development of a new press facility and a forthcoming paint shop. The company has also committed to building the replacement Juke here. Other automotive companies investing in the city were Vantec, Unipres and Lear Corporation.
- The financial & customer services sector has continued to provide job opportunities for the city's residents, with contact centres announcing more than 1,500 new roles during the year.
- Software & IT has also continued to grow rapidly in the city, with 32 projects generating 225 jobs –
  equivalent to almost a 25% increase on the total number of people working in the sector at the
  beginning of the year.

#### **What's Next**

Sunderland City Council's purpose is to support those people in the greatest need as a fundamental part of our contribution to the "All Together Sunderland" approach to the city's challenges.

Sunderland City Council will be the most effective community leadership council possible, in order to serve our communities and to ensure the city and its people fulfil their potential.

Our track record in achieving transformational change is strong and our Community Leadership Programme is strengthening the role and capacity of elected members as community leaders and the focus of the council to drive change and improvement in the city.

Sunderland is transforming itself from a great 20th century industrial town to a modern, vibrant and prosperous 21st century city. Sunderland City Council, working with its partners has a significant role to play in this transformation.

In these challenging times for many people in Sunderland we believe we must continue providing strong and visionary leadership, ensuring that the city, its residents, communities and businesses can seize every available opportunity for a better future. This includes working within the North East Combined Authority to make sure that Sunderland plays its part in – and benefits from – a successful North East region.

We are faced with further unprecedented budget cuts as the Government continues with its austerity programme. We cannot continue to minimise the impact of these cuts on the city by 'squeezing out efficiencies' – successful as that's been to date. We are becoming a very different organisation with a very different role.

Sunderland has great ambitions and is radically changing how it joins together the public, private, and voluntary and community sector resources within the city to create the best conditions for residents, communities and businesses to connect and succeed.

As a result of our 'All together Sunderland' approach, we expect that by 2020 Sunderland will be a welcoming, internationally recognised city where people have the opportunity to grow and fulfil their aspirations for a healthy, safe and prosperous future.

We have identified three priority areas for the period 2016-2020 within which the council is most able to positively influence outcomes for Sunderland, its residents, communities and businesses.

Each of these priority areas comprises themes under which we are able to deliver, enable or influence action delivery to support improved outcomes.

Regenerating the city	Safeguarding our residents	Future Council
Growing the economy	Supporting vulnerable children	New ways of working and collaboration
	and families	
Improving education and skills	Supporting vulnerable adults	New ways of delivering services
	and carers	
Improving health and wellbeing	Building resilient communities	

Our approach in respect of our priorities is underpinned by robust intelligent decision making, effective delivery and performance management arrangements to achieve the best outcomes, ensuring we seek to understand and address the inequality of health, wealth and opportunity in the city.

#### **Ofsted Inspection**

The Ofsted inspection of our services for children in need of help and protection, looked after children and care leavers was carried out between 11 May and 4 June 2015. The report was published on 20 July 2015. The inspection team found the Council's children's services to be inadequate.

A robust Learning and Improvement Plan has been developed in response to the Ofsted inspection report. The report requires the Council to respond to 27 areas for improvement. A number of other improvement actions have also been identified from the report and these are also included in the Plan, with significant additional investment provided.

The Plan is overseen by an Improvement Board chaired by a Commissioner for Children's Services appointed by the Department for Education. The multi-agency Improvement Board meets six-weekly and monitors delivery of the actions in the Plan against an agreed baseline in order to demonstrate improvement to the Department for Education, the Council and the wider community. The Chair of the Improvement Board reports to the Secretary of State for Education on the effectiveness of the implementation of the Plan.

# **Funding Context and Financial Planning**

2015/2016 represented the sixth year of the implementation of the Government's plans to eliminate the national deficit. During that period the Government has regularly revised its forecasts. Its current stated intention is to continue with reductions in national funding up until 2019/2020 to enable a budget surplus of £10.1bn.

The government funding reductions and unavoidable cost pressures over the six year period 2010/2011 to 2015/2016 has meant Sunderland City Council has had to achieve savings of £207m.

£36m of these reductions were achieved in 2015/2016 involving re-commissioning services, reprioritising spend, maximising income, increased collaboration, use of alternative delivery models and maximising non front line service savings. Directorate improvement plans have reshaped services with the aim of protecting core services by prioritising service provision with targeting of resources rather than universal provision. Service reviews have included consideration of alternative methods of service delivery in order to identify the most effective and efficient models for service provision.

In addition to the government's funding reductions the general economic situation has continued to impact on the Council's financial position in 2015/2016:

- The very low interest rates continued to have an impact on the financial return on the Council's investments, leading to reduced levels of income available to support the Council's Revenue Budget.
- The general economic position continues to affect the level of income which can be generated from fees and charges for Council services.

Looking to 2016/2017, further reductions in Government funding and cost pressures mean that the budget has been set taking account of a further £47m of reductions, reflecting the strategic vision of the council's role in the city in the future and reflecting the Councils Community leadership role and the Improvement Framework key principles. This involves further transforming service delivery, reducing service standards and commissioned activity, and prioritising resources to support statutory and key priorities, around People, Place and Economy. Full detail of the savings plans for 2016/2017 is set out in the Budget Report to Council of 2<sup>nd</sup> March 2016.

Looking to the medium term, the Government has published indicative funding figures through to 2019/2020. Whilst figures take no account of the proposed Business Rates review and the move to 100% Retained Business Rates, the figures indicate that the Council's Core Spending Power will reduce by 2.79% over the period, five times higher than the national average reduction of 0.5%. Based on this indicative settlement and estimated cost pressures, the savings requirement for 2016/2017 to 2019/2020 is £121m. The outlook is therefore extremely challenging and it is clear that as more savings are required the ability to protect frontline services will become increasingly difficult.

The Council continues to plan for these further significant reductions and risks through an approved Efficiency Strategy covering 2016/2017 to 2019/2020.

This strategy integrates the principles of the Community Leadership Council approach whereby the Council is committed to strengthening its Community leadership role in the city. As a democratically elected body, the Council will continue to be a champion and advocate for Sunderland communities and interest as well as a focal point for leadership for partners to work together to deliver priority outcomes. This approach includes working with partners in getting closer to communities, to understand and interpret needs and local priorities. The approach continues to focus on:

- Understanding the priorities of communities, using intelligence and evidence to focus attention on the right priorities and decisions;
- Shaping the most appropriate response to needs;
- Developing relationships with partners, and communities to promote self-help and self-reliance and maximising the contribution of communities;
- Harnessing the potential contribution from other organisations and individuals in achieving key outcomes;
- Promoting Sunderland's interests at sub-regional, regional, national or international levels.

In order to address the reductions requirement there will be a continued and iterative development of a programme of activity taking into account the strategic vision of the council's role in the future, and reflecting the Improvement Framework key principles to include consideration of:

- Ensuring resources are targeted on statutory services and protecting key priority services with a focus on need rather than want.
- Redesigning and reshaping services to deliver required outcomes at least cost. There will be a focus on commissioning, shifting from the council directly delivering services, to a role of shaping, facilitating and enabling services. This will draw on the work of the Intelligence Hub to ensure a sound evidence base for desired outcomes from commissioned activity.
- Reduced commissioning and service standards to enable key priorities to be met with appropriate services commissioned at lower cost.
- Pressing forward with new models of service delivery at reduced cost and increasing commercialisation.
- Ensuring opportunities for collaboration with partners to deliver key outcomes that matter to the city.
- A reduction in Strategic and support services which will be proportionately reduced as the Council reduces
  in size and headcount. Appropriate but reduced levels of strategic and support service capability will
  transfer with alternative delivery models as these are developed.
- Continued focus on progressing Regeneration, Funding Leverage and Commercial Opportunities.

The efficiency strategy allows for regular review of commitments against reserves to be undertaken in order to reprioritise where appropriate to give consideration to the release of such reserves to support the overall budget position and transformational costs as necessary. For 2016/2017 £8.940m of reserves are being used specifically to support the overall council position, in addition to use of reserves for existing purposes. At this stage, it is anticipated that useable reserves will decrease significantly by 2019/2020.

A range of Workforce Planning measures over the last six years has enabled the size of the workforce to be reduced in a planned and managed way. A combination of measures, including restrictions on external recruitment, internal redeployments, early retirements and a voluntary severance scheme, has meant the workforce reduced by another 7.9% (340 employees) during 2015/2016 and now stands at 3,965, excluding maintained schools. The current severance scheme has continued to demonstrate strong value for money enabling early release of planned savings for 2016/2017 and significant annual on-going savings to be secured.

# **Four Year Capital Programme**

The Council is continuing to focus its capital programme on Economic Regeneration, with a four year programme to 2019/2020 of £252m. This will help support Sunderland to meet the aims of the Sunderland Economic Master Plan, the main objective of which is to improve Sunderland's economic prosperity.

Some examples of our major schemes are:

New Wear Crossing (SSTC Phase 2) £68m (£117m total)

A new bridge construction across the river Wear, as part of phase 2 of the Sunderland Strategic Transport Corridor to provide a continuous route between the A19 and the port of Sunderland via the city centre. Primarily funded by Central Government with Council support.

- SSTC Phase 3 link road £43m (£45m total)
   The third phase of the Corridor to provide a new improved link road from the New Wear Crossing to city centre. Primarily funded from the Local Growth Fund.
- Vaux Phase 1 £24m (£25m total)
   Provision of the first phase of development on the former Vaux site via the construction of a building which will provide 5,481m² (c.59,000 sq ft) of lettable business space along with strategic infrastructure including roads, utilities, parking, landscaping, public realm and external works. Funded by a mix of external funding and Council resources.
- Strategic Land and Property Acquisitions £19m (£22m total)
   Acquisitions of land and property that are of strategic value to the Council to meet key priorities for future planned developments, primarily to regenerate the city centre to support jobs and growth.
- A19 Ultra Low Carbon Enterprise Zone £10m (£24m total)
   Provision of infrastructure works including an improved road layout to support the local businesses on this Enterprise Zone development. Fully funded by external sources.

#### Capital Expenditure and Funding

The Council's current four year capital programme and its funding can be summarised in the table below:

Capital Expenditure and Funding	2016/17	2017/18	2018/19	2019/20	Total
Portfolio:	£m	£m	£m	£m	£m
Leader	43	27	2	2	74
Deputy Leader	2	1	0	0	3
Cabinet Secretary	3	1	1	0	5
Children's	8	5	0	0	13
Health, Housing & Adult Services	2	0	0	0	2
Public Health, Wellness & Culture	0	0	0	0	0
City Services	63	50	27	10	150
Responsive Services & Customer Care	0	0	0	0	0
Contingencies	0	5	0	0	5
Total Expenditure	121	89	30	12	252
Grants and Contributions	63	39	24	8	134
Capital Receipts	4	1	1	0	6
Reserves and Revenue	12	5	1	0	18
Borrowing	42	44	4	4	94
Total Funding	121	89	30	12	252

Capital grants and contributions from external sources are the largest proportion of funding in the programme, accounting for over half of the total funding. This is largely Government grants to support local growth and regeneration, including transport infrastructure.

#### Private Finance Initiative schemes - on-going position

The Council currently operates three PFI schemes:

- Sandhill View Academy and Community Learning Centre
- Highway signs and street lighting
- Energy from Waste facility (in partnership with Gateshead and South Tyneside Council)

For each of these schemes, the Council makes agreed payments which are increased each year by inflation. Payments remaining to be made under the three PFI contracts at 31 March 2016 (excluding any estimation of inflation) are as follows:

	Payment for Services	Repayment of Liability	Lifecycle costs	Interest	Total
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Payable in 2016/2017	8,787	3,709	1,171	3,853	17,520
Payable within 2 to 5 yrs	33,850	16,390	5,673	13,967	69,880
Payable within 6 to 10 yrs	42,570	24,029	9,148	12,099	87,846
Payable within 11 to 15 yrs	31,325	18,123	10,007	4,477	63,932
Payable within 16 to 20 yrs	22,495	12,658	9,431	2,008	46,592
Payable within 21 to 25 yrs	13,555	10,962	4,966	527	30,010
Total	152,582	85,871	40,396	36,931	315,780

The Council receives annual grants towards these costs from the Government and the balance is funded through the Council's revenue budget each year.

Grants which the Council will receive annually are as follows:

- Sandhill View Academy and Community Learning Centre £1.549m
- Highway signs and street lighting £2.185m
- Energy from Waste facility £1.805m

#### Changes in Statutory Functions and planned future developments in service delivery

#### **Better Care Pooled Budgets**

The Health and Social Care Act introduced substantial changes to the way the NHS in England is organised and run, with responsibility for public health transferring to Local Authorities with effect from April 2013. Councils have also had a more significant role in the management of the Better Care Fund (BCF).

The BCF is one of the most ambitious ever programmes across the NHS and Local Government. It creates a local single pooled budget to incentivise the NHS and local government to work more closely together around people, placing their well-being as the focus of health and care services.

The Council entered into a Section 75 agreement with Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group to create a pooled budget, with an initial budget of £152m as part of its plans for the BCF from 1 April 2015. The agreement was signed in March 2015 establishing a pooled commissioning budget across health and social care.

#### **Future Developments**

The Council continues to examine the most appropriate service delivery approach for a number of services, both to generate financial savings and ensure the best possible outcomes for the reducing level of available resource. This desire to seek new and innovative solutions led the Council to enter into a unique joint venture (JV) partnership, known as Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, with Sports & Leisure Management Ltd (SLM), who operate under the brand Everyone Active, to manage and operate the City's leisure facilities from June 2015.

#### Children's Company

The Local Authority has been working closely with the Department for Education since last July's Ofsted report to look at how things can be done differently to ensure the best possible outcome for children and families. Cabinet on 20<sup>th</sup> April 2016 agreed in principle to establish a company to deliver children's services on behalf of the council. Work continues to determine the scope of services, governance arrangements and Memorandum of Understanding in relation to the Children's company. It is expected that the Company will operate in shadow form from September 2016 with a go live date of April 2017.

# Financial Performance of the Council 2015/2016

The estimated net revenue expenditure for 2015/2016 to be met from Government Grants and local taxpayers was approved at £236.134m. This meant that the Council's Band D Council Tax, after allowing for Revenue Support Grant and National Non Domestic Rates was set at £1,185.96 for 2015/2016. This represented no Council Tax increase from the 2014/2015 Band D Council Tax level as a Council Tax freeze was implemented in setting the 2015/2016 budget. The Council again set the lowest Council Tax level in the whole of the North East region for 2015/2016 and has continued to set the lowest Council Tax in Tyne and Wear since Council Tax was introduced in 1993/1994.

Comprehensive and detailed budget monitoring is carried out monthly during the year and is supplemented by formal budget monitoring reports which are made quarterly to the Council's Cabinet. These detail the outcome of the review of budgets and spending forecasts for both capital and revenue expenditure and also include a review of certain other key financial items including Treasury Management and Prudential Indicators. Reporting during the financial year continues to reflect strong and robust financial management, continuing the Council's strong track record in this regard.

In overall terms, the Council achieved a surplus of £0.220m for the financial year. This net under spend has been transferred to the Strategic Investment Reserve to support transitional arrangements arising from implementation of the savings programmes for 2016/2017. The table below shows the general reserve balance of £7.570m has been maintained as forecast at estimate stage. This is after taking into account the transfer of funds to the Strategic Investment Reserve as reported to Cabinet as part of the outturn report. In summary terms, the outturn position takes account of the following variations to budget during 2015/2016:

- Debt charge and interest on investment savings of £3.914m, over and above that utilised to fund in year pressures. In addition to savings due to slippage in the capital programme, Cabinet agreed in February 2016 to a change to the Minimum Revenue Provision debt repayment profiling methodology. In addition to supporting the budget position going forward this has also resulted in additional savings in 2015/2016.
- Other net savings of £4.461m in respect of contingencies, additional income, other variations in nondelegated expenditure and net of provisions for known costs including transformation costs. The on-going element of contingency savings, additional income and non-delegated expenditure were factored into the 2016/17 budget position.
- Earmarking of Specific Reserves of £8.155m as reported to Cabinet as part of the outturn report.

The major in-year pressures have been detailed in the cabinet outturn report and related to:

- Children's Safeguarding financial pressure arose in respect of Children's safeguarding from both improvement action planning and placement numbers. After taking into account agreed use of earmarked resources, the final additional contribution required for 2015/2016 was £9.1m. The Children's commissioner continues to review and oversee the improvement plans so as to provide assurance as to the on-going position, which was provided for in setting the 2016/2017 budget.
- Adult Social Care (Better Care Fund) an additional contribution was required primarily as a result of additional demand for care packages over that provided for within the budget. This contribution totalled £9m across all Better Care Fund pooled budgets, of which the Councils share was £5.9m, reducing to £3.6m after use of specific earmarked one-off resources.
- Public Health The Council's share of the Government's £200m in year grant reduction totalled £1.472m.
   Whilst the service maximised in year savings to mitigate this funding reduction, a shortfall of £0.955m remained.

The table below summarises the financial position for the year 2015/2016 for General Fund Balances, which is made up of the Council's General Reserve and Balances held by Schools under the Local Management Scheme, in accordance with the Code, and also shows the original budget and the revised budget positions for 2015/2016.

Financial position for the year 2015/2016 for General Fund Balances

-inancial position for the year 2015/2016 for General Fund Balances					
	2015/2016	2015/2016	2015/2016	2014/2015	
	Original Estimate	Revised Estimate	Actual	Actual	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	
Expenditure on Services	228,444	228,466	193,383	230,541	
Levies and Precepts	16,988	16,988	16,988	17,293	
(Surplus) / Deficit from Trading Operations and Dividends	0	0	(912)	(646)	
Transfers to / (from) Reserves *	(7,386)	(7,386)	26,898	5,436	
Total Net Expenditure	238,046	238,068	236,357	252,624	
Financed by:					
Revenue Support Grant and General Grants	77,153	77,175	77,351	99,815	
Top Up Grant	35,948	35,948	35,948	35,274	
Business Rates	44,216	44,216	43,102	39,184	
Council Tax Collection Fund Receipts	78,317	78,317	80,200	79,186	
Council Tax Surplus	500	500	500	500	
Total Net Budget Requirement	236,134	236,156	237,101	253,959	
Addition / (Use):					
General Reserve	0	0	0	0	
Schools LMS Reserve	(1,912)	(1,912)	744	1,335	
General Fund Balance brought forward:					
General Reserve	7,570	7,570	7,570	7,570	
School LMS Reserve	9,660	9,660	9,660	8,325	
General Fund Balance carried forward:					
General Reserve	7,570	7,570	7,570	7,570	
School LMS Reserve	7,748	7,748	10,404	9,660	

<sup>\*</sup> Capital Grants unapplied reserve has increased by £35.3m, primarily as a result of government grant funding awarded by the Department for Communities and Local Government in respect of the ongoing New Wear Crossing capital

# **Movement on Locally Managed Schools Reserve**

The Education Reform Act 1988 provides for the carry forward of individual school balances. These earmarked reserves are not for Council use and the level of the reserve, in accordance with the Code, forms part of the movement in General Fund Balances in the Movement in Reserves Statement. The movement in school balances during 2015/2016 amounted to a net return to balances of £0.744m (£1.335m net return to balances in 2014/2015), as a result of reduced spending by schools and is reflected in the Statement of Accounts within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement on the Education cost of service line. School balances are fully committed and are required to meet the challenges in respect of reduced funding in 2016/2017 and future years.

As a result, the balance of this reserve as at 31st March 2016 increased to £10.404m compared to £9.660m as at 31st March 2015. Further details are set out in Note 8 (page 60) to the Accounts.

### **Equal Pay claims**

The Council has a number of outstanding equal pay claims from staff who are seeking financial redress in respect of periods when unequal pay is alleged to have been paid by the Council in relation to previously operated bonus schemes. Claims have been stayed by the Employment Tribunal to enable, without prejudice, settlement discussions. There are a number of grievances concerning identical issues. Following settlement discussions, a significant number of claims and grievances have been settled. Efforts are on-going to reach settlements in residual cases.

#### **Workforce Transformation**

During 2015/2016 the Council began implementation of a Workforce Transformation project. The purpose of the project was to devise and implement a new local agreement for employees that would provide a set of modern, streamlined terms and conditions of employment and a modern, flexible pay and grading structure that meets the future needs of the organisation. The project was largely implemented during 2015/2016 with some residual activity to be undertaken in the early part of 2016/2017.

#### **Pensions**

The cost of pensions to the Council continues to increase year on year and remains a major item of expenditure which the Council has to meet each year.

Although IAS19 is regarded as a complex accounting standard it is based on a simple principle, namely that an organisation should account for retirement benefits when it is committed to giving them, even if the actual payment of those benefits will be many years into the future. Inclusion of the pension fund assets and liabilities in the accounts does not mean that the legal title or obligation has passed from the Pension Fund Administrator to the employer. Instead it represents the employer's commitment to increase contributions to make up any shortfall in attributable net assets, or its ability to benefit (through reduced contributions) from a surplus in the Pension Fund.

The last full actuarial valuation of the Pension Fund was carried out as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2013 and has been updated by independent actuaries to take into account the requirements of IAS19 in order to assess liabilities as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016.

The Council continues to comply fully with this Standard and the Accounting Policy (Note 1, page 36) and the Notes to the Core Financial Statements provide details of the necessary disclosures required.

The net overall impact of IAS19 accounting entries is neutral in the accounts, and, in reality, as the Council is committed to making the necessary pension deficiency payments in order to address any shortfall in the pension fund identified by the Actuary, then the Balance Sheet net worth is in effect reporting future years' deficits, which are being addressed.

The financial health of the Council is consequently being affected by the accounting requirements in respect of IAS19. However, the Pension Fund Reserve Deficit of £452.740m reflected in Note 22 (page 77), as assessed by the Actuary, as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016, is being addressed by the Council in line with government regulations whereby a period of 18.6 years to correct the deficit position has been agreed. The Council can meet the assessed deficit with planned and agreed future years' contributions based on independent actuarial advice.

#### **Balance Sheet Position**

Despite the challenges facing the Council, a strong balance sheet has been maintained.

	Balance as at 31 March 2015 £m	Balance as at 31 March 2016 £m
Non-current assets	1,097	1,038
Net current assets	110	147
Long term liabilities and provisions	(815)	(765)
Net Assets	392	420
Represented by:		
Usable reserves*	190	217
Unusable reserves	202	203

<sup>\*</sup>Included within this increase is £41.5m increase on capital reserves. In the main this is due to Capital Grants unapplied reserve increasing by £35.3m, primarily as a result of government grant funding awarded by the Department for Communities and Local Government in respect of the on-going New Wear Crossing capital project.

### **Group Accounts**

The Council delivers some of its activities through a number of wholly owned subsidiaries and Joint Ventures. Group financial statements are therefore produced to reflect the full extent of the Council's economic activity and financial position. The group accounts consolidate the results and balances of the Council with those organisations considered to be part of the group.

The Group balance sheet position is:

	Balance as at 31 March 2015 £m	Balance as at 31 March 2016 £m
Non-current assets	1,097	1,066
Net current assets	112	149
Long term liabilities and provisions	(826)	(775)
Net Assets	383	440
Represented by:		
Usable reserves	190	217
Unusable reserves	202	229
Profit/(Loss) in subsidiaries and associates*	(9)	(6)

<sup>\*</sup> The subsidiaries accounts contain liabilities relating to future retirement benefits. These liabilities have a substantial impact on the net worth of the subsidiaries as presented on their balance sheets, however, these liabilities are being addressed on an on-going basis. Arrangements for funding the deficit mean that the financial position of the company remains healthy as it has up to 18.6 years in which to address the pension fund projected deficit.

# <u>Capital Expenditure and Income and Major Acquisitions, Capital Works and Disposals</u> during 2015/2016

Capital Expenditure for the year totalled £86.794m. Expenditure on non-current assets for 2015/2016 was £70.758m (Note 12, page 63), whilst expenditure on intangible assets was £0.508m. The remainder of £15.528m represents loans, grants, and advances to other organisations for capital purposes, de-minimis expenditure transferred to revenue, and expenditure on property not owned by the Council.

The above total capital expenditure was financed by Government Grants and other Contributions of £83.688m, and Revenue Contributions from Reserves of £3.106m.

The Council spent £1.800m on the purchase of land and property during 2015/2016. This included strategic land acquisitions that will be used to regenerate the city centre and surrounding areas and acquisitions to allow infrastructure works to go ahead developing land around the enterprise zone area which will benefit economic growth.

The Council is involved in a number of major projects. The main schemes are listed below for information, and show the amounts of expenditure incurred during 2015/2016, the total estimated gross cost of each scheme, and the status of the project at the end of this financial year.

	Expenditure during 2015/2016 £'000	Total Estimated Gross Cost £'000	Physically Completed / In Progress as at 31 March 2016
New Wear Bridge Crossing (SSTC Phase 2)	30,944	117,600	ongoing
A19 Ultra Carbon Enterprise Zone	10,593	24,000	ongoing
Industrial Portfolio Improvement Works	3,590	9,787	complete
Contribution to New Sunderland College	3,000	3,000	complete
Low Carbon Enterprise Zone Transport Infrastructure	2,579	8,810	complete
Washington Leisure Centre	2,173	11,300	complete

There were three sales of surplus assets to developers over £500,000; the sale of 50 Fawcett Street and Cassaton House (£0.950m), the sale of Unit E Colima Avenue (£0.715m) and the sale of land to the East of Ryhope Road (£0.742m – £0.057m deposit received in 2014/2015). There were no other major asset disposals (over £0.500m) made during the year. In addition seven leisure complexes were transferred to the Councils joint venture partnership for a consideration of £0.500m in share capital and one school became an academy, as disclosed in and was transferred for nil consideration in accordance with government regulations. Note 5 (page 55).

## **Council's Borrowing and Treasury Management Position**

The Capital Programme report incorporating Prudential Indicators and the Treasury Management Policy and Strategy submitted to Council on 4<sup>th</sup> March 2015 detailed the 2015/2016 borrowing limits for the Council. The specific borrowing limits set relate to two of the Prudential Indicators, which are required under the Prudential Code, which was introduced on 1<sup>st</sup> April 2004. The Council is required to set borrowing limits for the following three financial years. The limits for 2015/2016 were originally set as follows:

- Authorised Limit for External Debt for 2015/2016 of £454.227m but revised to £516.048m
- Operational Boundary for External Debt for 2015/2016 of £360.045m but revised to £422.196m

These two key borrowing indicators needed to be amended during the financial year to reflect changes arising from the Joint Waste Disposal (PFI) arrangement with Gateshead and South Tyneside Councils which following the audit of the Council's accounts for 2014/2015, required the Council's share of the Joint Waste Disposal (PFI) arrangement to be included on the Council's Balance Sheet.

As a consequence, the Authorised Borrowing Limit for External Debt was revised to £516.408m from £454.227m and the Operational Boundary for External Debt was revised to £422.196m from £360.045m. As part of the Council's Treasury Management operation, these two Prudential Indicators are monitored on a daily basis and the limits were not exceeded during 2015/2016. The highest level attained by the Council in respect of these limits, during 2015/2016, was £337.258m

In line with best accounting practice, the Council must follow the Treasury Management Policy and Strategy agreed by full Council each year. The Policy for 2015/2016 is included in detail within Note 45 - Nature and Extent of Risk Arising from Financial Instruments (page 115).

The strategy for 2015/2016 was to adopt a pragmatic approach in identifying the low points in the interest rate cycle at which to borrow, and to respond to any changing circumstances to seek to secure benefit for the Council. There were high levels of volatility in the financial markets during 2015/2016 with particular concerns around low levels of inflation, weak growth in China and the Eurozone and the continuing need to stimulate growth in the UK. PWLB Certainty borrowing rates reflected this market volatility with 50 year maturity loans reaching a high of 3.58% in July 2015 and a low of 2.81% in February 2016. With borrowing rates still forecast to remain low over the short term, no new borrowing was undertaken.

The Council's economic advisers believe that the outlook for the UK economy remains uncertain in both 2016 and 2017 with key economic data, such as low growth and low inflation, not supportive of the Bank of England raising interest rates in 2016. The UK economic recovery is considered fragile and is also heavily influenced by the worldwide economic position and by geopolitical events. Many financial forecasters are of the view that the next interest rate rise will now occur in late 2017/early 2018. PWLB interest rate levels and economic forecasts are closely monitored to ensure that potential risks to the Council are minimised.

The Council has had to operate its Treasury Management function within these very challenging and uncertain times by carefully managing the Council's cash resources and the Council continues to operate a prudent and cautious approach to Treasury Management. The Council follows professional standards and best practice in this specialist area and continues to develop its Treasury Management expertise and knowledge in order to safeguard the Council's resources and thereby reducing the risks that inevitably exist in this complex area. The performance of the Council's Treasury Management function continues to contribute significant financial savings that are used to provide funding for future years' capital programmes and to help support the Council's revenue budget. The average rate of the Council's borrowing at 3.52% is in the top quartile when benchmarked against other authorities and the 0.92% rate of return achieved on investments in 2015/2016 (benchmark rate of 0.36%) represents a very good return, especially when short-term investment rates continue to remain very

low, and this helps to show how proactive Treasury Management can have significant positive effects on the Council's resources.

#### **Minimum Revenue Provision**

The Council is required to repay an element of its capital financing requirement each year through a revenue charge known as the Minimum Revenue Provision (MRP). Local authorities have significant discretion in determining the level of MRP which they consider prudent and a review of the Council's MRP policy during 2015/2016 identified changes to the way in which MRP is calculated which will reduce the pressure on the revenue budget but still ensure that a prudent level of provision is set aside.

The major changes made to MRP policy were to;

- change MRP provided on borrowing supported by the government from the regulatory method which reduces borrowing incurred by 4% each year to one in which borrowing is paid off in full over 50 years. This reflects reductions in grant support from the Government in recent years, and
- calculate MRP using an annuity method rather that the current 4% reducing balance for supported borrowing and the current equal instalments method for unsupported borrowing.

The revised MRP policy was approved by Council on 2<sup>nd</sup> March 2016. The changes reduce the level of revenue applied to provide for debt in the short to medium term which means that the level of capital expenditure financed by borrowing, the Capital Financing Requirement, will initially reduce more slowly as the amount of MRP applied each year is lower than under previous policy. The re-phasing of the MRP does not impact of the cost of actual debt to the Council, rather it re-profiles the years over which the provision for debt is made. Taking the cost of debt interest into account net reductions to the current revenue budget are estimated from 2015/2016 to 2026/2027 with an increase then arising until 2064/2065 followed by an on-going decrease. These reductions will assist the Council in meeting its efficiency targets.

# **Financial Indicators**

Financial indicators can be calculated to assess the efficiency of the Council as well as whether it is delivering value for money. A number of key financial indicators relating to 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 are presented below:

	<u>14/15</u>	<u>15/16</u>
Working capital ratio	1.7	2.3
Long term borrowing to long term assets	0.2	0.2
Usable non-school reserves : gross spend (cost of services)	27%	32%
School balances : Dedicated Schools Grant	8%	9%
Council Tax collection rate (In Year)	96.56%	95.73%
Business Rate collection rate (In Year)	97.24%	97.16%
Net cost per head of population	£2,401	£2,321

# Working capital ratio

The working capital ratio indicates whether the Council has enough resources to cover its immediate liabilities (i.e. those liabilities to be met within the next year). A ratio of less than one indicates potential liquidity problems. The Council's ratio is currently 2.3 indicating no liquidity problems.

#### Ratio of long term borrowing to long term assets

This ratio shows long term borrowing as a share of long term assets. A ratio of more than one means that long term borrowing exceeds the value of long term assets. The Council's ratio is 0.2, meaning that the Council has enough long term assets to cover its long term liabilities.

## Usable non-school reserves to gross expenditure (cost of services)

This ratio shows the Council's reserves which are available for use as a proportion of gross revenue expenditure, including those earmarked for specific purposes. A higher ratio indicates that the Council has a greater ability to fund unexpected pressures from available resources. The Council has non-school reserves equivalent to 32% of gross expenditure, however, these are largely committed for specific purposes.

#### School balances to Dedicated Schools Grant

This shows the share of school balances held in relation to the total DSG allocation received for the year. The ratio of the Council's school balances to DSG in 2015/2016 was 0.09.

#### **Council Tax collection rate**

This shows the proportion of Council Tax collected and is an indicator of the Council's cash flow and debt collection. The Council's in year collection rate in 2015/2016 was 95.73%.

#### **Business Rate collection rate**

This shows the proportion of Business Rates collected and is another indicator of the Council's cash flow and debt collection. The Council's in year collection rate in 2015/2016 was 97.16%.

#### Net cost per head of population

Net expenditure per head of population is primarily a value for money indicator, but can also be used to assess financial resilience as a relatively low cost per head indicates that costs have been controlled in earlier years. Based on 2015/2016's Cost of Services, the Council's net cost per head was £2,321.

# **Financial Statements**

This Statement of Accounts shows, in the following pages, the Council's final accounts for 2015/2016. It has been prepared in accordance with the 'Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/2016' (based on International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS)) known more commonly as the Code. The Code constitutes 'proper accounting practice' under the terms of section 21(2) of the Local Government Act 2003 and The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015.

Certain financial statements are required to be prepared under the Code and these are detailed below:

#### 1. Statement of Responsibilities

This discloses the respective responsibilities of the Council and the Chief Finance Officer.

# 2. Movement in Reserves Statement (MiRS)

This statement shows the movement in the year on the different reserves held by the Council, analysed into 'usable reserves' (i.e. those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation) and other unusable reserves.

# 3. Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement

This statement shows the accounting costs in the year of providing services in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice, rather than the amount to be funded from taxation. Authorities raise taxation to cover expenditure in accordance with regulations; this may be different from the accounting cost. The taxation position is shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

# 4. Balance Sheet

The Balance Sheet shows the value at the Balance Sheet date of the assets and liabilities recognised by the Council. The net assets of the Council (assets less liabilities) are matched by reserves held by the Council.

# 5. Cash Flow Statement

The Cash Flow Statement shows the changes in cash and cash equivalents of the Council during the reporting period.

# 6. Notes (including a summary of significant accounting policies and other explanatory information)

The Notes to the financial statements have three significant roles, they:

- Present information about the basis of preparation of the financial statements and the specific accounting policies used.
- Disclose information that is required by the Code that is not presented elsewhere in the financial statements.
- Disclose information that is not presented elsewhere in the financial statements, but is relevant to their understanding.

#### 7. Collection Fund Account

The Collection Fund (England) is an agent's statement that reflects the statutory obligation for billing authorities to maintain a separate Collection Fund. The statement shows the transactions of the billing authority in relation to the collection from taxpayers and distribution to local authorities and the Government of council tax and non-domestic rates.

#### 8. Group Accounts

The Group Accounts present the financial statements and associated notes for Sunderland City Council together with the following subsidiaries and joint venture:

- Sunderland Care and Support Ltd;
- Sunderland Live Ltd;
- Siglion LLP (Joint Venture);
- Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd (Joint Venture).

**Barry Scarr** 

Interim Director of Corporate Services

30<sup>th</sup> September 2016

B. SLAWI.

# Statement of Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts

# The Council's Responsibilities

The Council is required:

- 1. To make arrangements for the proper administration of its financial affairs and to ensure that one of its officers has the responsibility for the administration of those affairs. In this Council, that officer is the Interim Director of Corporate Services.
- To manage its affairs to secure economic, efficient and effective use of resources and safeguard its assets.

#### The Interim Director of Corporate Services' Responsibilities

The Interim Director of Corporate Services is responsible for the preparation of the Council's Statement of Accounts which, in terms of the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/2016 ("the Code"), is required to present a true and fair view of the financial position of the Council at the accounting date and its income and expenditure for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016.

#### **Authorised for Issue Date**

The unaudited accounts were certified on 24<sup>th</sup> June 2016 and the audited accounts are now authorised for issue on 30<sup>th</sup> September 2016.

# **Certificate of the Interim Director of Corporate Services**

I certify that in preparing this statement of accounts I have:

- Selected suitable accounting policies and then applied them consistently;
- Made judgements and estimates that were reasonable and prudent;
- Complied with the Code, except where disclosed.

#### I have also:

- Kept proper accounting records which were up to date;
- Taken reasonable steps for the prevention and detection of fraud and other irregularities.

Barry Scarr

Interim Director of Corporate Services

30<sup>th</sup> September 2016

B. SLANT.

# Independent Auditors' Report to the Members of Sunderland City Council

#### **Opinion on the Council financial statements**

We have audited the financial statements of Sunderland City Council for the year ended 31 March 2016 under the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014. The financial statements comprise the Council and Group Movement in Reserves Statements, the Council and Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statements, the Council and Group Balance Sheets, the Council and Group Cash Flow Statements, and the Collection Fund and the related notes. The financial reporting framework that has been applied in their preparation is applicable law and the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/16. This report is made solely to the members of Sunderland City Council in accordance with Part 5 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014, and paragraph 43 of the Statement of Responsibilities of Auditors and Audited Bodies published by Public Sector Audit Appointments Limited. To the fullest extent permitted by law, we do not accept or assume responsibility to anyone other than the Members of Sunderland City Council, as a body, for our audit work, for this report or for the opinions we have formed.

#### Respective responsibilities of the Interim Director of Corporate Services and auditor

As explained more fully in the Statement of the Responsibilities for the Statement of Accounts, the Interim Director of Corporate Services is responsible for the preparation of the Statement of Accounts, which includes the financial statements, in accordance with proper practices as set out in the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/16, and for being satisfied that they give a true and fair view. Our responsibility is to audit and express an opinion on the financial statements in accordance with applicable law and International Standards on Auditing (UK and Ireland). Those standards require us to comply with the Auditing Practices Board's Ethical Standards for Auditors.

# Scope of the audit of the financial statements

An audit involves obtaining evidence about the amounts and disclosures in the financial statements sufficient to give reasonable assurance that the financial statements are free from material misstatement, whether caused by fraud or error. This includes an assessment of: whether the accounting policies are appropriate to the Council's circumstances and have been consistently applied and adequately disclosed; the reasonableness of significant accounting estimates made by the Interim Director of Corporate Services; and the overall presentation of the financial statements. In addition, we read all the financial and non-financial information in the Narrative Statement to identify material inconsistencies with the audited financial statements. If we become aware of any apparent material misstatements or inconsistencies we consider the implications for our report.

#### **Opinion on financial statements**

In our opinion the financial statements:

- give a true and fair view of the financial position of Sunderland City Council as at 31 March 2016 and of its expenditure and income for the year then ended;
- give a true and fair view of the financial position of the Group as at 31 March 2016 and of its expenditure and income for the year then ended; and
- have been prepared properly in accordance with the CIPFA/LASAAC Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/16.

#### Opinion on other matters

In our opinion, the information given in the Narrative Statement for the financial year for which the financial statements are prepared is consistent with the financial statements.

#### Matters on which we report by exception

We report to you if:

- in our opinion the annual governance statement does not reflect compliance with 'Delivering Good Governance in Local Government: a Framework' published by CIPFA/SOLACE in June 2007 and the December 2012 addendum;
- we issue a report in the public interest under section 24, schedule 7 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014:
- we make a recommendation under section 24, schedule 7 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014; or
- we exercise any other special powers of the auditor under the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014.

We have nothing to report in these respects.

# Independent Auditors' Report to the Members of Sunderland City Council

# Conclusion on Council's arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in the use of resources

#### Respective responsibilities of the Council and the auditor

The Council is responsible for putting in place proper arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources, to ensure proper stewardship and governance, and to review regularly the adequacy and effectiveness of these arrangements.

We are required under section 20 of the Local Audit and Accountability Act 2014 to satisfy ourselves that the Council has made proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources. The Code of Audit Practice issued by the National Audit Office, requires us to report to you our conclusion relating to proper arrangements, having regard to relevant criteria specified by the National Audit Office.

We report if significant matters have come to our attention which prevent us from concluding that the Council has put in place proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources. We are not required to consider, nor have we considered, whether all aspects of the Council's arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources are operating effectively.

# Scope of the review of arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in the use of resources

We are required to conclude whether the Council has put in place arrangements to ensure it took properly informed decisions and deployed resources to achieve planned and sustainable outcomes for taxpayers and local people.

We have planned and undertaken our work in accordance with the Code of Audit Practice as issued by the National Audit Office and had regard to relevant guidance. Based on our risk assessment, we undertook such work as we considered necessary to form a view on whether, in all significant respects, the Council had put in place proper arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources.

#### Basis for qualified conclusion

In seeking to satisfy ourselves that the Council has made proper arrangements for securing economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources, we have considered reports issued by other regulators. In July 2015, Ofsted reported the results of an inspection of services for children in need of help and protection, children looked after, care leavers and adoption performance. Ofsted concluded that these services and their leadership, management and governance were inadequate. Ofsted also concluded that the arrangements in place to evaluate the effectiveness of what is done by the Council and its partners to safeguard and promote the welfare of children, through the Sunderland Safeguarding Children Board, were inadequate. Ofsted have not yet updated their assessment and this qualification will remain until the assessment is updated and the services are no longer assessed as inadequate.

#### **Qualified conclusion**

On the basis of our work, having regard to the guidance on the specified criterion published by the National Audit Office, with the exception of the matter reported in the basis for qualified conclusion paragraph above, we are satisfied that, in all significant respects, Sunderland City Council put in place proper arrangements to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources for the year ended 31 March 2016.

#### Delay in certification of completion of the audit

We cannot formally conclude the audit and issue an audit certificate until we have completed the work necessary to issue our assurance statement in respect of the Council's Whole of Government Accounts consolidation pack. We are satisfied that this work does not have a material effect on the financial statements or a material impact on the value for money conclusion.

Mark Kirkham

MSGll

For and on behalf of Mazars LLP

The Rivergreen Centre Aykley Heads Durham DH1 5TS

30 September 2016

#### SCOPE OF RESPONSIBILITY

The Council is responsible for ensuring that its business is conducted in accordance with the law and proper standards, and that public money is safeguarded and properly accounted for, and used economically, efficiently and effectively. We also have a duty to continually review and improve the way in which functions are exercised.

We have put in place a local Code of Corporate Governance and a framework intended to make sure we do the right things, in the right way, for the right people. The Code is on the Council's website [here] or can be obtained from the Interim Director of Corporate Services. This Statement explains how the Council has complied with its Code in 2015/2016.

#### THE PURPOSE OF THE GOVERNANCE FRAMEWORK

The governance framework comprises the systems and processes, culture and values that direct and control our activities and through which we account to, engage with, and lead the community. The framework enables us to monitor the achievement of strategic objectives and to consider whether those objectives have led to the delivery of appropriate, cost-effective services.

The system of internal control is a significant part of that framework and is designed to manage risk to a reasonable level. It cannot eliminate all risk of failure to achieve policies and objectives and can therefore only provide reasonable and not absolute assurance of effectiveness.

The governance framework has been in place at the Council for the year ended 31st March 2016 and up to the date of approval of the Statement of Accounts.

#### THE GOVERNANCE FRAMEWORK

There is a clear vision of our purpose and intended outcomes for citizens and service users that is clearly communicated, both within and outside the organisation. The <u>Sunderland Strategy 2008-2025</u> provides the framework for members of the <u>Sunderland Partnership</u>, organisations, groups of people and individuals, to work together to improve the quality of life in Sunderland by 2025. It sets out a Vision for the city and its people and how everyone will work together to achieve that Vision:

"Creating a better future for everyone in Sunderland - Sunderland will be a welcoming, internationally recognised city where people have the opportunity to fulfil their aspirations for a healthy, safe and prosperous future."

The Council set out its priorities under the following clear outcomes that are derived from its vision

**People** – raising aspirations, creating confidence and promoting opportunity **Place** – leading the investment in an attractive and inclusive city and its communities **Economy** – creating the conditions in which businesses can establish and thrive.

The Corporate Plan sets out our priorities and the significant actions we will take. These, in turn, shape the activity of our various services and how we will focus our resources. We are clear where we need to get to and what we need to do to get there.

Arrangements are in place to review our vision and its implications for the authority's governance arrangements. The annual strategic planning process, engagement and participation with residents, needs analysis and demographic information ensure the authority's vision remains relevant and meets the needs of local communities. There are annual reviews of the local Code of Corporate Governance to ensure that it is up to date and effective.

Arrangements are in place to measure the quality of our services, to ensure they are delivered in line with our objectives and for ensuring that they provide value for money. There are performance management arrangements in place including a corporate performance review scheme for staff. Services are delivered by suitably qualified / trained / experienced staff and all posts have detailed job profiles / descriptions.

The roles and responsibilities of Council members and employees are clearly documented, although the delegation arrangements need to be updated following recent senior management changes. The Council's

<u>Constitution</u> sets out how the Council operates. It incorporates a delegation scheme, indicates responsibilities for functions and sets out how decisions are made.

The Constitution includes Rules of Procedure and a scheme of delegation which clearly define how decisions are taken and we have various Codes and Protocols that set out standards of behaviour for members and staff. Directorates have established delegation schemes, although these require regular updating to reflect on-going organisational changes.

During the year a system of scrutiny was in place allowing the scrutiny function to:

- review and/or scrutinise decisions made or actions taken in connection with the discharge of any of the Council's functions:
- make reports and/or recommendations to the full Council and/or the executive and/or any joint or area committee in connection with the discharge of any functions;
- consider any matter affecting the area or its inhabitants;
- exercise the right to call-in, for reconsideration, decisions made but not yet implemented by the
  executive and/or area committees; and
- consider Local Petitions and Councillor Calls for Action for matters within their terms of reference.

A range of financial and HR policies and procedures are in place, as well as robust and well embedded risk management processes. Appropriate project management standards and Business Continuity Plans are in place, which are subject to on-going review. There are comprehensive budgeting systems in place and a robust system of budgetary control, including formal quarterly and annual financial reports, which indicate financial performance against forecasts. There are clearly defined capital expenditure guidelines in place and procedures are in place to ensure that the Dedicated Schools Grant is properly allocated to and used by schools in line with the terms of grant given by the Secretary of State under section 16 of the Education Act 2002.

The authority's financial management arrangements conform to the governance requirements of the CIPFA Statement on the Role of the Chief Financial Officer in Local Government (2010). The former Director of Finance was designated Chief Finance Officer and fulfilled this role through the following:

- Attendance at meetings of the Executive Management Team, helping it to develop and implement strategy and to resource and deliver the Council's strategic objectives sustainably and in the public interest;
- Involvement in all material business decisions to ensure immediate and longer term implications, opportunities and risks are fully considered;
- Alignment of medium term business and financial planning processes;
- Leading the promotion and delivery of good financial management by the whole organisation so that public money is safeguarded and used appropriately, economically, efficiently and effectively;
- Ensuring that the finance function is resourced to be fit for purpose.

This role is now carried out by the Interim Director of Corporate Services.

The Council has an Audit and Governance Committee which, as well as approving the Authority's Statement of Accounts, undertakes an assurance and advisory role to:

- consider the effectiveness of the authority's corporate governance arrangements, risk management
  arrangements, the control environment and associated anti-fraud and corruption arrangements and
  seek assurance that action is being taken on risk-related issues identified by auditors and inspectors;
- be satisfied that the authority's assurance statements, including the Annual Governance Statement, properly reflect the risk environment and any actions required to improve it;
- receive and consider (but not direct) internal audit's strategy, plan and monitor performance;
- receive and consider the external audit plan;
- review a summary of internal audits, the main issues arising, and seek assurance that action has been taken where necessary;
- receive and consider the annual report of internal audit;
- consider the reports of external audit and inspection agencies, including the Annual Audit Letter;
- ensure that there are effective relationships between external and internal audit, inspection agencies and other relevant bodies, and that the value of the audit process is actively promoted:
- review the external auditor's opinions and reports to members, and monitor management action in response to the issues raised by external audit;

- review the adequacy of and compliance with, the Councils Treasury Management Policy; and
- make recommendations to Cabinet or Council as appropriate.

We have arrangements to ensure compliance with relevant laws, regulations, internal policies and procedures, and that expenditure is lawful. The Head of Law and Governance is the Council's designated Monitoring Officer and a protocol is in place with all Chief Officers, to safeguard the legality of all Council activities. All Cabinet Reports are considered for legal issues before submission to members.

Arrangements for whistle-blowing and for receiving and investigating complaints from the public are well publicised and subject to periodic review. We are committed to maintaining these arrangements to ensure that, where any individual has concerns regarding the conduct of any aspect of the Council's business, they can easily report their concerns. Monitoring records held by the Head of Law and Governance show that the whistle blowing arrangements are being used by both staff and the public, and that the Council is responding appropriately. The whistle blowing arrangements have assisted with the maintenance of a strong regime of internal control.

We have arrangements to identify the development needs of members and senior officers in relation to their strategic roles. The Community Leadership Programme has continued to support elected Members to fulfil their community leadership role. The Council recognises that managing the performance of all of employees is key to ensuring that the organisation meets the needs of the community. This includes assessing ability against requirements of the role focusing on strengths and highlighting areas of weakness, job related training, and on-going evaluation of the extent to which employees understand and support the values of the Council.

Channels of communication have been established with all sections of the community to promote accountability and encourage open consultation. We are committed to listening to, and acting upon, the views of the local community and carry out consultation in order to make sure that services meet the needs of local people.

The Council's Code of Practice for Partnerships and supporting arrangements are being reviewed and new arrangements will be implemented in 2016/17.

An Improvement Board, chaired by a Children's Commissioner, is in place to oversee improvements to Children's Safeguarding services following the inadequate rating by OFSTED.

# **REVIEW OF EFFECTIVENESS**

The Council has responsibility for conducting, at least annually, a review of the effectiveness of its governance framework including the system of internal control. The review of the effectiveness is carried out over the course of the year through the Integrated Assurance Framework. The review is informed by the Corporate Assurance Map which summarises assurances gathered from all available sources and in particular:

- Assurances from Heads of Service who have carried out self-assessments relating to their areas of responsibility.
- Assurances from senior officers responsible for relevant specialist areas.
- Internal audit planning processes which include consultation with all Chief Officers, and the results of audit activity as summarised in the Annual Governance Review report.
- The external auditors (Mazars) Annual Audit Letter for 2014/15 concludes that, in all significant respects, the Council had proper arrangements in place to secure economy, efficiency and effectiveness in its use of resources except for the areas that were assessed as inadequate by Ofsted in their report on children's services in July 2015.

The Head of Assurance, Procurement and Projects has directed, co-ordinated and overseen the review and its findings have been reported to the Executive Management Team and Cabinet for their consideration and approval of the Annual Governance Statement.

The outcome of the review of effectiveness provided the necessary assurance and that no significant issues were identified, with the exception of the need to continue to improve Children's Safeguarding services. The findings of the review have been reported to the Audit and Governance Committee and under their Terms of Reference the Committee have satisfied themselves that the Annual Governance Statement properly reflects the risk environment and any actions required to improve it.

Cabinet and the Audit and Governance Committee have advised us of the findings of the review of the effectiveness of the governance framework, and that the arrangements continue to be regarded as fit for purpose in accordance with the governance framework. The areas to be addressed with new actions are outlined in the agreed improvement plan.

We propose over the coming year to take steps to implement the improvement plan to further enhance the Council's governance arrangements. We are satisfied that these steps will address the need for improvements that were identified in the review and we will monitor their implementation and operation as part of the next annual review.

Paul Watson Leader of the Council

Dated: 30th September 2016

e Council Chief E

Irene Lucas Barry Scarr
Chief Executive Interim Director of Corporate Services

B. SLAWI.

# **Movement in Reserves Statement**

This statement shows the movement in the year on the different reserves held by the Council, analysed into 'usable reserves' (i.e. those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation) and 'unusable reserves'. The (Surplus) or Deficit on the Provision of Service line shows the true economic cost of providing the Council's services, more detail of which is shown in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. These are different to the statutory amounts required to be charged to the General Fund Balance for council tax setting purposes. The Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers to / (from) Earmarked Reserves line shows the statutory General Fund Balance before any discretionary transfers to or from Earmarked Reserves are undertaken by the Council. The table below shows the details for both 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 as required by the Code of Accounting Practice.

# Movement in Reserves Statement for 2015/2016 (including 2014/2015 comparative information)

		General	Earmarked	Capital	Capital	Total	Unusable	Total
			General Fund	Receipts	•	Usable		
	Notes	Balance		Reserve		Reserves		Reserves
	140103	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	
Balance at 31 March 2014 carried forward		15,895	149,563	10,231	7,203	182,892	270,272	453,164
Movement in reserves during 2014/2015		10,000	1 10,000	10,201	7,200	102,002	270,272	400,104
Deficit on provision of services		(34,979)	0	0	0	(34,979)	0	(34,979)
Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure		(0.,0.0)	0	0	0	(0.,0.0)	(26,639)	(26,639)
Total Comprehensive Income and Expenditure		(34,979)	0	0	0	(34,979)	(26,639)	(61,618)
Adjustments between accounting basis & funding basis		(5.1,5.1.5)	_	_		(0.1,01.0)	(==,==,	(01,010)
under regulations		45,884	0	(2,203)	(1,931)	41,750	(41,750)	0
Net (Increase) / Decrease before transfers to		-,	_	( ,,	( ,= = ,	,	( , = = /	
Earmarked Reserves		10,905	0	(2,203)	(1,931)	6,771	(68,389)	(61,618)
				,	,	•		, , ,
Transfers to / (from) Earmarked Reserves		(9,570)	9,570	0	0	0	0	0
(Increase) / Decrease in 2014/2015		1,335	9,570	(2,203)	(1,931)	6,771	(68,389)	(61,618)
Balance at 31 March 2015		17,230	159,133	8,028	5,272	189,663	201,883	391,546
Movement in reserves during 2015/2016								
Deficit on provision of services		(27,787)	0	0	0	(27,787)	0	(27,787)
Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure		0	0	0	0	0	56,708	56,708
Total Comprehensive Income and Expenditure		(27,787)	0	0	0	(27,787)	56,708	28,921
Adjustments between accounting basis & funding basis								
under regulations	7	16,446	0	3,643	35,340	55,429	(55,429)	0
Net (Increase) / Decrease before transfers to								
Earmarked Reserves		(11,341)	0	3,643	35,340	27,642	1,279	28,921
Transfers to / (from) Earmarked Reserves	8	12,085	(12,085)	0	0	0	0	0
(Increase) / Decrease in 2015/2016		744	(12,085)	3,643	35,340	27,642	1,279	28,921
Balance at 31 March 2016		17,974	147,048	11,671	40,612	217,305	203,162	420,467

# **Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement**

This statement shows the accounting cost in the year of providing services in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice, rather than the amount to be funded from taxation. Authorities raise taxation to cover expenditure in accordance with regulations; this may be different from the accounting cost. The taxation position is shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

# Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for 2015/2016 (including 2014/2015 comparative information)

	2014/2015					2015/2016	
Gross	Gross	Net			Gross	Gross	Net
Expenditure	Income	Expenditure		Notes	Expenditure	Income	Expenditure
£'000	£'000	£'000			£'000	£'000	£'000
9,355	6,504	2,851	Central services to the public		7,931	4,957	2,974
26,731	8,060		Cultural and related services		23,201	3,404	19,797
27,477	7,983	19,494	Environmental and regulatory services		31,286	6,760	24,526
26,323	11,367	14,956	Planning services		24,701	8,324	16,377
180,254	157,788	,	Education services		181,004	155,820	25,184
44,152	2,840	41,312	Children's social care		55,255	2,873	52,382
34,058	13,597	20,461	Highways and transport services		32,242	11,463	20,779
128,128	124,203	3,925	Other housing services		129,730	124,253	5,477
134,102	56,911	,	Adult social care		104,551	25,808	78,743
21,659	21,413	246	Public Health		22,626	22,305	321
21,292	13,840	7,452	Corporate and democratic core		22,273	14,963	7,310
2,893	0	2,893	Non distributed costs		3,084	0	3,084
1,917	0	1,917	Exceptional item - severance costs		2,789	0	2,789
4,521	0		Exceptional item - equal pay settlement/provision		1,896		1,690
662,862	424,506	238,356	Cost of Services	26	642,569	381,136	261,433
43,366	0	43,366	Other operating expenditure	9	93,680	0	93,680
31,942	4,883	27,059	Financing and investment income and expenditure	10	27,950	7,214	20,736
0	273,802	(273,802)	Taxation and non-specific grant income and expenditure	11	0	348,062	(348,062)
738,170	703,191	34,979	(Surplus) or Deficit on Provision of Services	26	764,199	736,412	27,787
			Items that will not be reclassified to (surplus)/deficit on Provision of Service	s S			
		(24,251)	(Surplus) or deficit on revaluation of non-current assets	12/22a			(1,858)
			Re-measurements of the defined benefit liability	42			(54,850)
		26,639	·				(56,708)
			Items that may be reclassified to (surplus)/deficit on Provision of Services				
			(Surplus) or deficit on revaluation of available for sale financial assets	22h			0
		26,639	Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure				(56,708)
		61,618	Total Comprehensive Income and Expenditure				(28,921)

#### **Balance Sheet**

The Balance Sheet shows the value at the Balance Sheet date of the assets and liabilities recognised by the Council. The net assets of the Council (assets less liabilities) are matched by reserves held by the Council. Reserves are reported in two categories. The first category of reserves are usable reserves, i.e. those reserves that the Council may use to provide services, subject to the need to maintain a prudential level of reserves and any statutory limitations on their use (for example the Capital Receipts Reserve that may only be used to fund capital expenditure or repay debt). The second category of reserves is those that the Council is not able to use to provide services. This category of reserves includes reserves that hold unrealised gains and losses (for example the Revaluation Reserve), where amounts would only become available to provide services if the assets are sold; and reserves that hold timing differences shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement line 'Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations'.

31st March 2015		Notes	31st March 2016
£'000			£'000
	Property, Plant and Equipment	12	883,116
	Heritage Assets	13	12,192
	Investment Property	14	62,494
	Intangible Assets		2,007
	Long Term Investments	15	21,915
	Long Term Debtors	15	56,624
1,096,876	Long Term Assets		1,038,348
	Short Term Investments	15	161,055
	Inventories		754
	Short Term Debtors	16	37,209
	Assets Held for Sale	18	2,833
	Cash and Cash Equivalents (In-hand & bank	15/17	62,055
258,007	Current Assets		263,906
(04.404)		4-	(40.405)
	Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)	17	(10,465)
	Short Term Borrowing	15	(29,756)
	Short Term Creditors	19	(58,120)
	Provisions	20	(16,479)
	Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital	34	(2,148)
(147,691)	Current Liabilities		(116,968)
(219 220)	Long Torm Porrowing	15	(210 162)
	Long Term Borrowing	15/22d	(218,163) (544,443)
	Other Long Term Liabilities Provisions	20	(541,113)
	Long Term Liabilities	20	(5,543) (764,819)
(010,040)	Long Term Liabilities		(764,619)
301 5/6	Net Assets		420,467
391,340	Het Assets		420,407
189 663	Usable Reserves	8	217,305
	Unusable Reserves	22	203,162
201,003	Chadable Nederved		200,102
391 546	Total Reserves		420,467
331,040			120,701

# **Cash Flow Statement**

The Cash Flow Statement shows the changes in cash and cash equivalents of the Council during the reporting period. The statement shows how the Council generates and uses cash and cash equivalents by classifying cash flows as operating, investing and financing activities. The amount of net cash flows arising from operating activities is a key indicator of the extent to which the operations of the Council are funded by way of taxation and grant income or from the recipients of services provided by the Council. Investing activities represent the extent to which cash outflows have been made for resources which are intended to contribute towards the Council's future service delivery. Cash flows arising from financing activities are useful in predicting claims on future cash flows by providers of capital (i.e. borrowing) to the Council.

2014/2015		Notes	2015/2016
£'000			£'000
34,979	Net (surplus) or deficit on the provision of services		27,787
(90,200)	Adjust net (surplus) or deficit on the provision of services for non		(141,210)
27,527	cash movement Adjust for items included in the net (surplus) or deficit on the provision of services that are investing and financing activities		124,020
(27 694)	Net cash flows from operating activities	23	10,597
1 ' '	Investing activities	24	(60,948)
	Financing activities	25	3,658
` ' /	Net (increase) or decrease in cash and cash equivalents	-	(46,693)
53,255	Cash and cash equivalents at the beginning of the reporting period		4,897
4,897	Cash and cash equivalents at the end of the reporting period	17	51,590

# **Notes to the Financial Statements**

		Page
Note 1	Significant Accounting Policies	35
Note 2	Accounting standards that have been issued but have not yet been adopted	52
Note 3	Critical Judgements in applying accounting policies	53
Note 4	Assumptions made about the future and other major sources of estimation uncertainty	53
Note 5	Material items of income and expenditure	55
Note 6	Events after the Balance Sheet date	56
Note 7	Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations	56
Note 8	Transfers to/from Earmarked Reserves	60
Note 9	Other operating expenditure	62
Note 10	Financing and investment income and expenditure	62
Note 11	Taxation and non-specific grant income and expenditure	62
Note 12	Property, Plant and Equipment	63
Note 13	Heritage Assets	67
Note 14	Investment Properties / Land	67
Note 15	Financial Instruments	69
Note 16	Short Term Debtors	75
Note 17	Cash and cash equivalents	75
Note 18	Assets Held for Sale	75
Note 19	Short-Term Creditors	76
Note 20	Provisions	76
Note 21	Usable Reserves	76
Note 22	Unusable Reserves	77
Note 23	Cash Flow Statement – Operating Activities	81
Note 24	Cash Flow Statement – Investing Activities	81

# **Notes to the Financial Statements**

		Page
Note 25	Cash Flow Statement – Financing Activities	81
Note 26	Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions	82
Note 27	Trading Operations	88
Note 28	Agency Services	88
Note 29	Pooled Budgets	88
Note 30	Members' Allowances	90
Note 31	Officers' Remuneration	90
Note 32	External Audit Costs	93
Note 33	Dedicated Schools' Grant	94
Note 34	Grant Income	95
Note 35	Related Parties	97
Note 36	Capital Expenditure and Capital Financing	102
Note 37	Leases	102
Note 38	Private Finance Initiatives and Similar Contracts	104
Note 39	Impairment Losses	105
Note 40	Termination Benefits	106
Note 41	Pension Scheme Accounted for as Defined Contribution Schemes	107
Note 42	Defined Benefit Pension Schemes	108
Note 43	Contingent Liabilities	113
Note 44	Contingent Assets	113
Note 45	Nature and Extent of Risk Arising from Financial Instruments	115
Note 46	Heritage Assets: Summary of Transactions	119
Note 47	Heritage Assets: Further Information on the Council's Holdings	119
Note 48	Trust Funds	119

# **Notes to the Financial Statements**

# Note 1 - Significant Accounting Policies

## 1.1 General Principles

The Statement of Accounts summarises the Council's transactions for the 2015/2016 financial year and its position at the year end of 31 March 2016. The Council is required to prepare an annual Statement of Accounts by The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015, and these Regulations require the Statement of Accounts to be prepared in accordance with proper accounting practices. These practices primarily comprise the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/2016 and the Service Reporting Code of Practice 2015/2016, supported by International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS).

The accounting convention adopted in the Statement of Accounts is principally historical cost, modified by the revaluation of certain categories of non-current assets and financial instruments.

## 1.2 Accrual of Income & Expenditure

Activity is accounted for in the year that it takes place, not simply when cash payments are made or received. In particular:

- Revenue from the sale of goods is recognised when the Council transfers the significant risks
  and rewards of ownership to the purchaser and it is probable that economic benefits or
  service potential associated with the transaction will flow to the Council.
- Revenue from the provision of services is recognised when the Council can measure reliably
  the percentage of completion of the transaction and it is probable that economic benefits or
  service potential associated with the transaction will flow to the Council.
- Supplies are recorded as expenditure when they are consumed where there is a gap between the date supplies are received and their consumption, they are carried as inventories on the Balance Sheet.
- Expenses in relation to services received (including services provided by employees) are recorded as expenditure when the services are received rather than when payments are made.
- Interest receivable on investments and payable on borrowings is accounted for respectively
  as income and expenditure on the basis of the effective interest rate for the relevant financial
  instrument rather than the cash flows fixed or determined by the contract.
- Where revenue and expenditure have been recognised but cash has not been received or
  paid, a debtor or creditor for the relevant amount is recorded in the Balance Sheet. Where
  debts may not be settled, the balance of debtors is written down and a charge made to
  revenue for the income that might not be collected.
- A full year's charge is included in the accounts for those supplies and services used continuously and charged on a periodic basis (e.g. gas, electricity and water), but the period covered by the payments does not always coincide with the financial year.
- A de-minimis level of £5,000 is applied to accruals.

#### 1.3 Cash and Cash Equivalents

Cash is represented by cash in hand and deposits with financial institutions repayable without penalty on notice of not more than 24 hours. Cash equivalents are highly liquid investments that mature in three months or less from the date of acquisition and that are readily convertible to known amounts of cash with insignificant risk of change in value.

In the Cash Flow Statement, cash and cash equivalents are shown net of bank overdrafts that are repayable on demand and form an integral part of the Council's cash management.

#### 1.4 Exceptional Items

When items of income and expenditure are material, their nature and amount is disclosed separately, either on the face of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement or in the notes to the accounts, depending on how significant the items are to an understanding of the Council's financial performance.

### 1.5 Prior Period Adjustments, Changes in Accounting Policies and Estimates and Errors

Prior period adjustments may arise as a result of a change in accounting policies or to correct a material error. Changes in accounting estimates are accounted for prospectively, i.e. in the current and future years affected by the change and do not give rise to a prior period adjustment.

Changes in accounting policies are only made when required by proper accounting practices or the change provides more reliable or relevant information about the effect of transactions, other events and conditions on the Council's financial position or financial performance.

Where a change is made, it is applied retrospectively (unless stated otherwise) by adjusting opening balances and comparative amounts for the prior period as if the new policy had always been applied.

Material errors discovered in prior period figures are corrected retrospectively by amending opening balances and comparative amounts for the prior period. The reason and impact of any necessary adjustments are explained in more detail in the accounts as required.

#### 1.6 Charges to Revenue for Non-Current Assets

Services, support services and trading accounts are debited with the following amounts to record the cost of holding non-current assets during the year:

- Depreciation attributable to the assets used by the relevant service;
- Revaluation and impairment losses on assets used by the service where there are no accumulated gains in the Revaluation Reserve against which the losses can be written off;
- Amortisation of intangible assets attributable to the service.

The Council is not required to raise council tax to fund depreciation, revaluation and impairment losses or amortisation. However, it is required to make an annual contribution from revenue towards the reduction in its overall borrowing requirement equal to an amount calculated on a prudent basis determined by the Council having regard to statutory guidance.

Depreciation, revaluation and impairment losses and amortisation are therefore replaced by the contribution in the General Fund Balance (Minimum Revenue Provision), by way of an adjusting transaction with the Capital Adjustment Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement for the difference between the two.

#### 1.7 Employee Benefits

#### **Benefits Payable during Employment**

Short-term employee benefits are those due to be settled wholly within 12 months of the year-end. They include such benefits as wages and salaries, paid annual leave and paid sick leave, bonuses and non-monetary benefits (e.g. cars) for current employees and are recognised as an expense for services in the year in which employees render service to the Council. An accrual is made for the cost of holiday entitlements (or any form of leave, e.g. time off in lieu) earned by employees but not taken before the year-end which employees can carry forward into the next financial year.

The accrual is charged to Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services, but then reversed out through the Movement in Reserves Statement so that holiday entitlements are charged to revenue in the financial year in which the holiday absence occurs.

#### **Termination Benefits**

Termination benefits are amounts payable as a result of a decision by the Council to terminate an officer's employment before the normal retirement date or an officer's decision to accept voluntary redundancy in exchange for those benefits. They are charged on an accruals basis to the appropriate service or, where applicable, to the Non Distributed Costs line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement at the earlier of when the Council can no longer withdraw the offer of those benefits or when the Council recognises costs for a restructuring.

Where termination benefits involve the enhancement of pensions, statutory provisions require the General Fund balance to be charged with the amount payable by the Council to the pension fund or pensioner in the year, not the amount calculated according to the relevant accounting standards. In the Movement in Reserves Statement, appropriations are required to and from the Pensions Reserve to remove the notional debits and credits for pension enhancement termination benefits and replace them with debits for the cash paid to the pension fund and pensioners and any such amounts payable but unpaid at the year-end.

## **Post-Employment Benefits**

Employees of the Council are members of three separate pension schemes:

- The Teachers' Pension Scheme, administered by Capita Teachers' Pensions on behalf of the Department for Education (DfE)
- The NHS Pension Scheme and
- The Local Government Pensions Scheme, administered by South Tyneside Council.

All three schemes provide defined benefits to members (retirement lump sums and pensions), earned as employees work for the Council.

However, the arrangements for the teachers' scheme and the NHS scheme mean that liabilities for these benefits cannot ordinarily be identified specifically to the Council. These schemes are therefore accounted for as if they were defined contribution schemes and as a result no liability for future payments of benefits is recognised in the Council's Balance Sheet. The Education Services and Public Health lines in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement are charged with the employer's contributions payable to Teachers' Pensions and NHS Pensions respectively.

#### The Local Government Pension Scheme

The Local Government Scheme is accounted for as a defined benefits scheme:

- The liabilities of the Tyne and Wear Pension fund attributable to the Council are included in the Balance Sheet on an actuarial basis using the projected unit method i.e. an assessment of the future payments that will be made in relation to retirement benefits earned to date by employees, based on assumptions about mortality rates, employee turnover rates, etc, and projections of projected earnings for current employees;
- Liabilities are discounted to their value at current prices, using a discount rate based on the indicative rate of return on high quality corporate bonds;
- The assets of the Tyne and Wear Pension fund attributable to the Council are included in the Balance Sheet at their fair value:
  - quoted securities at current bid price;
  - unquoted securities based on professional estimate;
  - unitised securities at current bid price;
  - property at market value;
- The change in the net pension liability is analysed into the following components:

## a) Service cost comprising:

- current service cost the increase in liabilities as a result of years of service earned this year – allocated in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the services for which the employees worked;
- past service cost the increase in liabilities arising from current year decisions whose effect relates to years of service earned in earlier years – debited to the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as part of Non Distributed Costs;
- onet interest on the net defined benefit liability (asset), ie net interest expense for the Council the change during the period in the net defined benefit liability (asset) that arises from the passage of time charged to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement this is calculated by applying the discount rate used to measure the defined benefit obligation at the beginning of the period to the net defined benefit liability (asset) at the beginning of the period taking into account any changes in the net defined benefit liability (asset) during the period as a result of contribution and benefit payments.

#### b) Re-measurements comprising:

- the return on plan assets excluding amounts included in net interest on the net defined benefit liability (asset) – charged to the Pension Reserve as Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure;
- actuarial gains and losses changes in the net pension liability that arise because events have not coincided with assumptions made at the last actuarial valuation or because the actuaries have updated their assumptions – charged to the Pension Reserve as Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure.

c) contributions paid to the Tyne and Wear Pension fund – cash paid as employer's contributions to the pension fund in settlement of liabilities; not accounted for as an expense.

In relation to retirement benefits, statutory provisions require the General Fund balance to be charged with the amount payable by the Council to the pension fund or directly to pensioners in the year, not the amount calculated according to the relevant accounting standards. In the Movement in Reserves Statement, this means that there are transfers to and from the Pensions Reserve to remove the notional debits and credits for retirement benefits and replace them with debits for the cash paid to the pension fund and pensioners and any such amounts payable but unpaid at the year-end. The negative balance that arises on the Pensions Reserve thereby measures the beneficial impact to the General Fund of being required to account for retirement benefits on the basis of cash flows rather than as benefits are earned by employees.

# **Discretionary Benefits**

The Council also has restricted powers to make discretionary awards of retirement benefits in the event of early retirements. Any liabilities estimated to arise as a result of an award to any member of staff (including teachers) are accrued in the year of the decision to make the award and accounted for using the same policies as those applied to the Local Government Pension Scheme.

#### 1.8 Events after the Balance Sheet Date

Events after the Balance Sheet date are those events, both favourable and unfavourable, that occur between the end of the reporting period and the date when the Statement of Accounts is authorised for issue. Two types of events can be identified:

- Those that provide evidence of conditions that existed at the end of the reporting period. The Statement of Accounts is adjusted to reflect such events:
- Those that are indicative of conditions that arose after the reporting period the Statement of
  Accounts is not adjusted to reflect such events, but where a category of events would have a
  material effect, disclosure is made in the notes of the nature of the events and their estimated
  financial effect.

Events taking place after the date of authorisation for issue are not required to be reflected in the Statement of Accounts.

#### 1.9 Financial Instruments

#### **Financial Liabilities**

Financial liabilities are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and these are initially measured at fair value and are carried at their amortised cost. Annual charges to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for interest payable are based on the carrying amount of the liability, multiplied by the effective rate of interest for the instrument. The effective interest rate is the rate that exactly discounts estimated future cash payments over the life of the instrument to the amount at which it was originally recognised.

For most of the borrowings that the Council has, this means that the amount presented in the Balance Sheet is the outstanding principal repayable (plus accrued interest); and interest charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is the amount payable for the year according to the loan agreement.

Gains and losses on the repurchase or early settlement of borrowing are credited and debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in the year of repurchase/settlement. However, where repurchase has taken place as part of a restructuring of the loan portfolio that involves the modification or exchange of existing instruments, the premium or discount is respectively deducted from or added to the amortised cost of the new or modified loan and the write-down to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is spread over the life of the loan by an adjustment to the effective interest rate.

Where premiums and discounts have been charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, regulations allow the impact on the General Fund Balance to be spread over future years. The Council has a policy of spreading the gain or loss over the term that was remaining on the loan against which the premium was payable or discount receivable when it was repaid. The reconciliation of amounts charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the net charge required against the General Fund Balance is managed by a transfer to or from the Financial Instruments Adjustment Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

#### **Financial Assets**

Financial assets are classified into two types:

#### Loans and Receivables

Loans and receivables are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and are initially measured at fair value. They are subsequently measured at their amortised cost. Annual credits to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for interest receivable are based on the carrying amount of the asset multiplied by the effective rate of interest for the instrument. For most of the loans that the Council has made, this means that the amount presented in the Balance Sheet is the outstanding principal receivable (plus accrued interest) and interest credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is the amount receivable for the year in the loan agreement.

However, the Council has made loans to organisations at less than market rates (soft loans). When soft loans are made, a loss is recorded in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement (debited to the appropriate service) for the present value of the interest that will be foregone over the life of the instrument, resulting in a lower amortised cost that the outstanding principal. Interest is credited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement at a marginally higher effective rate of interest than the rate receivable, with the difference serving to increase the amortised cost of the loan in the Balance Sheet. Statutory provisions require that the impact of the soft loans on the General Fund Balance is the interest receivable for the financial year – the reconciliation of amounts debited and credited to the

Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the net gain required against the General Fund Balance is managed by a transfer to or from the Financial Instruments Adjustment Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

Where assets are identified as impaired because of a likelihood arising from a past event that payments due under the contract will not be made, the asset is written down and a charge made to the relevant service (for receivables specific to that service) or the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. The impairment loss is measured as the difference between the carrying amount and the present value of the revised future cash flows discounted at the asset's original effective interest rate.

Any gains and losses that arise on the de-recognition of an asset are credited or debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

#### Available-for-Sale Assets

Available-for-sale assets are recognised on the Balance Sheet when the Council becomes a party to the contractual provisions of a financial instrument and are initially measured and carried at fair value. Where the asset has fixed or determinable payments, annual credits to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement for interest receivable are based on the amortised cost of the asset multiplied by the effective rate of interest for the instrument. Where there are no fixed or determinable payments, income (e.g. dividends) is credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement when it becomes receivable by the Council.

Assets are maintained in the Balance Sheet at fair value. Values are based on the following techniques:

- Instruments with quoted market prices the market price;
- Other instruments with fixed and determinable payments discounted cash flow analysis;
- Equity shares with no quoted market prices independent appraisal of company valuations.

The inputs to the measurement techniques are categorised in accordance with the following three levels:

- Level 1 inputs quoted prices (unadjusted) in active markets for identical assets that the Council
  can access at the measurement date.
- Level 2 inputs inputs other than quoted prices included within Level 1 that are observable for the asset, either directly or indirectly.
- Level 3 inputs unobservable inputs for the asset.

Changes in fair value are balanced by an entry in the Available-for-Sale Reserve and the gain/loss is recognised in the Surplus or Deficit on Revaluation of Available-for-Sale Financial Assets. The exception is where impairment losses have been incurred – these are debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, along with any net gain or loss for the asset accumulated in the Available-for-Sale Reserve.

Where assets are identified as impaired because of a likelihood arising from a past event that payments due under the contract will not be made (fixed or determinable payments) or fair value falls below cost, the asset is written down and a charge made to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. If the asset has fixed or determinable payments, the impairment loss is measured as the difference between the carrying amount and the present value of the revised future cash flows discounted at the asset's original effective interest rate. Otherwise, the impairment loss is measured as any shortfall of fair value against the acquisition cost of the instrument (net of any principal repayment and amortisation).

Any gains and losses that arise on the de-recognition of the asset are credited or debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and

Expenditure Statement, along with any accumulated gains or losses previously recognised in the Available-for-Sale Reserve.

Where fair value cannot be measured reliably, the instrument is carried at cost (less any impairment losses).

#### Other Investments

Investments in companies and in marketable securities are shown in the Balance Sheet at cost. Provision for losses in value is made where appropriate in accordance with the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting. No such provisions have been considered necessary at this time.

#### 1.10 Government Grants & Contributions

Whether paid on account, by instalments or in arrears, government grants and third party contributions and donations are recognised as due to the Council when there is reasonable assurance that:

- The Council will comply with the conditions attached to the payments; and
- The grants or contributions will be received.

Amounts recognised as due to the Council are not credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement until conditions attached to the grant or contribution have been satisfied. Conditions are stipulations that specify that the future economic benefits or service potential embodied in the asset acquired using the grant or contribution are required to be consumed by the recipient as specified, or future economic benefits or service potential must be returned to the transferor.

Monies advanced as grants and contributions for which conditions have not been satisfied are carried in the Balance Sheet as creditors. When conditions are satisfied, the grant or contribution is credited to the relevant service line (attributable revenue grants and contributions) or Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income and Expenditure (non-ringfenced revenue grants and all capital grants) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

Where capital grants are credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, they are reversed out of the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement. Where the grant has yet to be used to finance capital expenditure, it is posted to the Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve. Where it has been applied, it is posted to the Capital Adjustment Account. Amounts in the Capital Grants Unapplied Reserve are transferred to the Capital Adjustment Account once they have been applied to fund capital expenditure.

#### **Business Improvement District (BID)**

A Business Improvement District (BID) scheme applies to a designated area within the City Centre. The scheme is funded by a BID levy paid by non-domestic ratepayers. The Council acts as a principal under the scheme, and accounts for income received and expenditure incurred (including contributions to the BID project) within the relevant services within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

#### 1.11 Intangible Assets

Expenditure on non-monetary assets that do not have physical substance but are controlled by the Council as a result of past events (e.g. software licences) is capitalised when it is expected that future economic benefits or service potential will flow from the intangible asset to the Council.

Internally generated assets are capitalised where it is demonstrable that the project is technically feasible and is intended to be completed (with adequate resources being available) and the Council will be able to generate future economic benefits or deliver service potential by being able to sell or use the asset. Expenditure is capitalised where it can be measured reliably as attributable to the asset and is restricted to that incurred during the development phase (research expenditure cannot be capitalised).

Expenditure on the development of websites is not capitalised if the website is solely or primarily intended to promote or advertise the Council's goods or services.

Intangible assets are measured initially at cost. Amounts are only re-valued where the fair value of the assets held by the Council can be determined by reference to an active market. In practice, no intangible asset held by the Council meets this criterion, and they are therefore carried at amortised cost. The depreciable amount of an intangible asset is amortised over its useful life to the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. An asset is tested for impairment whenever there is an indication that the asset might be impaired – any losses recognised are posted to the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Any gain or loss arising on the disposal or abandonment of an intangible asset is posted to the Other Operating Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

Where expenditure on intangible assets qualifies as capital expenditure for statutory purposes, amortisation, impairment losses and disposal gains and losses are not permitted to have an impact on the General Fund Balance. The gains and losses are therefore reversed out of the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement and posted to the Capital Adjustment Account and (for any sale proceeds greater than £10,000) the Capital Receipts Reserve.

The only category of intangible assets for the Council is software licences; the asset life used for licences is between 5 and 10 years depending on licence conditions.

#### 1.12 Interests in Companies & Other Entities

The Council has material interests in companies and other entities that have the nature of subsidiaries, associates and joint ventures and require it to prepare group accounts. In the Council's own single entity accounts, the interests in companies and other entities are recorded as financial assets at cost, less any provision for losses.

### 1.13 Joint Operations

Joint operations are arrangements where the parties that have joint control of the arrangement have rights to the assets and obligations for the liabilities relating to the arrangement. The activities undertaken by the Council in conjunction with other joint operators involve the use of the assets and resources of those joint operators. In relation to its interest in a joint operation, the Council as a joint operator recognises:

- · Its assets, including its share of any assets held jointly
- Its liabilities, including its share of any liabilities incurred jointly
- Its revenue from the sale of its share of the output arising from the joint operation
- Its share of the revenue from the sale of the output by the joint operation
- Its expenses, including its share of any expenses incurred jointly.

### 1.14 Inventories

Inventories are included in the Balance Sheet at cost price, with the exception of inventories held by Building and Highways Maintenance Department within City Services and salt stock which is valued at latest price. A de-minimis level of £5,000 is applied to inventories.

# 1.15 Investment Property

Investment properties are those that are used solely to earn rentals and/or for capital appreciation. The definition is not met if the property is used in any way to facilitate the delivery of services or production of goods or is held for sale. The only investment properties held by the Council are areas of land which are held for capital appreciation and therefore earn no rental income.

Investment properties are measured initially at cost and subsequently at fair value, being the price that would be received to sell such an asset in an orderly transaction between market participants at

the measurement date. As a non-financial asset, investment properties are measured at highest and best use. Properties are not depreciated but are revalued annually according to market conditions at the year-end. Gains and losses on revaluation are posted to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. The same treatment is applied to gains and losses on disposal.

Revaluation and disposal gains and losses are not permitted by statutory arrangements to have an impact on the General Fund Balance. The gains and losses are therefore reversed out of the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement and posted to the Capital Adjustment Account and (for any sale proceeds greater than £10,000) the Capital Receipts Reserve.

#### 1.16 Leases

Leases are classified as finance leases where the terms of the lease transfer substantially all the risks and rewards incidental to ownership of the property, plant or equipment from the lessor to the lessee. All other leases are classified as operating leases.

Where a lease covers both land and buildings, the land and buildings elements are considered separately for classification.

Arrangements that do not have the legal status of a lease but convey a right to use an asset in return for payment are accounted for under this policy where fulfilment of the arrangement is dependent on the use of specific assets.

#### (a) The Council as Lessee

#### **Finance Leases**

Property, plant and equipment held under finance leases is recognised on the Balance Sheet at the commencement of the lease at its fair value measured at the lease's inception (or the present value of the minimum lease payments, if lower). The asset recognised is matched by a liability for the obligation to pay the lessor. Initial direct costs of the Council are added to the carrying amount of the asset. Premiums paid on entry into a lease are applied to writing down the lease liability. Contingent rents are charged as expenses in the periods in which they are incurred.

Lease payments are apportioned between:

- A charge for the acquisition of the interest in the property, plant or equipment applied to write down the lease liability; and
- A finance charge (debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement).

Property, Plant and Equipment recognised under finance leases is accounted for using the policies applied generally to such assets, subject to depreciation being charged over the lease term if this is shorter than the asset's estimated useful life (where ownership of the asset does not transfer to the council at the end of the lease period).

The Council is not required to raise council tax to cover depreciation or revaluation and impairment losses arising on leased assets. Instead, a prudent annual contribution is made from revenue funds towards the deemed capital investment in accordance with statutory requirements. Depreciation and revaluation and impairment losses are therefore substituted by a revenue contribution in the General Fund Balance, by way of an adjusting transaction with the Capital Adjustment Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement for the difference between the two.

### **Operating Leases**

Rentals paid under operating leases are charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as an expense of the services benefiting from use of the leased property, plant or equipment. Charges are made on a straight-line basis over the life of the lease, even if this does not match the pattern of payments (e.g. there is a rent-free period at the commencement of the lease).

#### (b) The Council as Lessor

#### **Finance Leases**

Where the Council grants a finance lease over a property or an item of plant or equipment, the relevant asset is written out of the Balance Sheet as a disposal. At the commencement of the lease, the carrying amount of the asset in the Balance Sheet (whether Property, Plant and Equipment or Assets Held for Sale) is written off to the Other Operating Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as part of the gain or loss on disposal. A gain, representing the Council's net investment in the lease, is credited to the same line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement also as part of the gain or loss on disposal (i.e. netted off against the carrying value of the asset at the time of disposal), matched by a lease (long-term debtor) asset in the Balance Sheet.

Lease rentals receivable are apportioned between:

- A charge for the acquisition of the interest in the property applied to write down the lease debtor (together with any premiums received); and
- Finance income (credited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement).

The gain credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement on disposal is not permitted by statute to increase the General Fund Balance and is required to be treated as a capital receipt. Where a premium has been received, this is posted out of the General Fund Balance to the Capital Receipts Reserve in the Movement in Reserves Statement. Where the amount due in relation to the lease asset is to be settled by the payment of rentals in future financial years, this is posted out of the General Fund Balance to the Deferred Capital Receipts Reserve in the Movement in Reserves Statement. When the future rentals are received, the element for the capital receipt for the disposal of the asset is used to write down the lease debtor. At this point, the deferred capital receipts are transferred to the Capital Receipts Reserve.

The written-off value of disposals is not a charge against council tax, as the cost of non-current assets is fully provided for under separate arrangements for capital financing. Amounts are therefore appropriated to the Capital Adjustment Account from the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

## **Operating Leases**

Where the Council grants an operating lease over a property or an item of plant or equipment, the asset is retained in the Balance Sheet. Rental income is credited to the Other Operating Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Credits are made on a straight-line basis over the life of the lease, even if this does not match the pattern of payments (e.g. there is a premium paid at the commencement of the lease). Initial direct costs incurred in negotiating and arranging the lease are added to the carrying amount of the relevant asset and charged as an expense over the lease term on the same basis as rental income.

#### 1.17 Overheads & Support Services

The costs of overheads and support services are charged to those that benefit from the supply or service in accordance with the costing principles of the CIPFA Service Reporting Code of Practice 2015/2016 (SeRCOP). The charging method varies according to the service provision, with the most appropriate basis being agreed with the customer on an annual basis, with the exception of:

- Corporate and Democratic Core costs relating to the Council's status as a multi-functional, democratic organisation.
- Non Distributed Costs the cost of discretionary benefits awarded to employees retiring early and impairment losses chargeable on Assets Held for Sale.

These two categories are defined in SeRCOP and accounted for as separate headings in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, as part of the Net Expenditure on Continuing Services.

#### 1.18 Internal Interest

Interest is credited to the General Fund from the Consolidated Advances and Borrowing Pool based on cash flow and fund balances. The amounts are calculated using 7-day money market rates in accordance with guidance contained within the Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting.

### 1.19 Delegated Budgets

As set out in the Local Management of Schools Scheme, schools may carry forward any underspending on their budgets to the following financial year as provisions for specific future spending plans or as earmarked general balances.

#### 1.20 Property, Plant & Equipment

Assets that have physical substance and are held for use in the production or supply of goods or services, for rental to others, or for administrative purposes and that are expected to be used during more than one financial year are classified as Property, Plant and Equipment.

#### Recognition

Expenditure on the acquisition, creation or enhancement of Property, Plant and Equipment is capitalised on an accruals basis, provided that it is probable that the future economic benefits or service potential associated with the item will flow to the Council and the cost of the item can be measured reliably. Capital expenditure that does not add to an asset's potential to deliver future economic benefits or service potential (i.e. repairs and maintenance) is charged as an expense in the year when it is incurred.

#### Measurement

Assets are initially measured at cost, comprising:

- The purchase price;
- Any costs attributable to bringing the asset to the location and condition necessary for it to be capable of operating in the manner intended by management; and
- The initial estimate of the costs of dismantling and removing the item and restoring the site on which it is located.

The Council does not capitalise borrowing costs incurred whilst assets are under construction.

Capital projects that are still in progress are classed as 'non-current assets under construction' and are shown in the balance sheet under the relevant asset category. For material capital schemes that have been completed an assessment is undertaken by the Valuation Manager to determine any change the capital scheme has made to an asset's value.

The cost of assets acquired other than by purchase is deemed to be its fair value, unless the acquisition does not have commercial substance (i.e. it will not lead to a variation in the cash flows of the Council). In the latter case, where an asset is acquired via an exchange, the cost of the acquisition is the carrying amount of the asset given up by the Council.

Donated assets are measured initially at fair value. The difference between fair value and any consideration paid is credited to the Taxation and Non-Specific Grant Income and Expenditure line of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, unless the donation has been made conditionally. Until conditions are satisfied, the gain is held in the Donated Assets Account. Where gains are credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, they are reversed out of the General Fund Balance to the Capital Adjustment Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

Assets are then carried in the Balance Sheet using the following measurement bases:

Infrastructure, community assets and assets under construction – depreciated historic cost;

- Surplus assets the current value measurement base is fair value, estimated at highest and best use from a market participant's perspective
- All other assets current value, determined as the amount that would be paid for the asset in its existing use (existing use value EUV).

Where there is no market-based evidence of current value because of the specialist nature of an asset, such as for school buildings, depreciated replacement cost (DRC) is used as an estimate of current value.

Where non-property assets have short useful lives, DRC is used as a proxy for current value.

Assets included in the Balance Sheet at current value are re-valued sufficiently regularly to ensure that their carrying amount is not materially different from their current value at the year-end, but as a minimum every five years. To ensure that this takes place a rolling programme of valuations has been put in place by the Valuation Manager. Assets are valued in accordance with the principles of the RICS (Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors) Appraisals and Valuation Standards. The valuations are supervised by N. Wood, the Council's qualified (MRICS) Chartered Surveyor. Increases in valuations are matched by credits to the Revaluation Reserve to recognise unrealised gains. Exceptionally, gains might be credited to the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services where they arise from the reversal of a loss previously charged to a service.

Where decreases in value are identified, they are accounted for by:

- Where there is a balance of revaluation gains for the asset in the Revaluation Reserve, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against that balance (up to the amount of the accumulated gains)
- Where there is no balance in the Revaluation Reserve or an insufficient balance, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The Revaluation Reserve contains revaluation gains recognised since 1<sup>st</sup> April 2007 only, the date of its formal implementation. Gains arising before that date have been consolidated into the Capital Adjustment Account.

Voluntary Aided Church schools and Foundation schools where the asset is not owned by the Council are not included on the Council's Balance Sheet. Assets for schools that transfer to academy status are transferred on a long lease with peppercorn rental and the asset is in effect owned by the school and its asset value is not therefore included on the Council's balance sheet. Community School assets are included on the Council's Balance Sheet.

#### **De-Minimis Levels**

The use of a de-minimis level for capital expenditure means that in the above categories assets below the de-minimis level are charged to the revenue account, i.e. the asset is not included in the balance sheet unless it is part of an overall project costing more than the established de-minimis level.

For all capital expenditure the de-minimis level is £20,000.

# Impairment

Assets are assessed at each year-end as to whether there is any indication that an asset may be impaired. Where indications exist and any possible differences are estimated to be material, the recoverable amount of the asset is estimated and, where this is less than the carrying amount of the asset, an impairment loss is recognised for the shortfall.

Where impairment losses are identified, they are accounted for by:

- Where there is a balance of revaluation gains for the asset in the Revaluation Reserve, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against that balance (up to the amount of the accumulated gains)
- Where there is no balance in the Revaluation Reserve or an insufficient balance, the carrying amount of the asset is written down against the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

Where an impairment loss is reversed subsequently, the reversal is credited to the relevant service line(s) in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, up to the amount of the original loss, adjusted for depreciation that would have been charged if the loss had not been recognised.

#### Depreciation

**Asset Category** 

Depreciation is provided for on all Property, Plant and Equipment assets by the systematic allocation of their depreciable amounts over their useful lives. An exception is made for assets without a determinable finite useful life (i.e. freehold land and certain Community Assets) and assets that are not yet available for use (i.e. assets under construction).

Depreciation on all Property, Plant and Equipment assets has been calculated on a straight line basis by taking the net asset value divided by the future life expectancy.

Years

Depreciation is charged in the year following acquisition, with the exception of acquisition and enhancement of buildings that are revalued at 31st March and of disposals where depreciation is charged in the year the acquisition, enhancement or disposal takes place.

The life expectancy for each asset category falls within the following ranges:

Buildings 5 - 65
Infrastructure 5 - 40
Vehicles, plant and furniture 5 - 40

Where an item of Property, Plant and Equipment has major components whose cost is significant in relation to the total cost of the item, the components are depreciated separately. A de-minimis level for considering componentisation has been set at £1m. A standard list of components is used by the Council:

- Building structure;
- Mechanical and electrical

Revaluation gains are also depreciated, with an amount equal to the difference between current value depreciation charged on assets and the depreciation that would have been chargeable based on their historical cost being transferred each year from the Revaluation Reserve to the Capital Adjustment Account.

### **Disposals & Non-current Assets Held for Sale**

When it becomes probable that the carrying amount of an asset will be recovered principally through a sale transaction rather than through its continuing use, it is reclassified as an Asset Held for Sale. The asset is revalued immediately before reclassification and then carried at the lower of this amount and fair value less costs to sell. Where there is a subsequent decrease to fair value less costs to sell, the loss is posted to the Other Operating Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Gains in fair value are recognised only up to the amount of any previous losses recognised in the Surplus or Deficit on Provision of Services. Depreciation is not charged on Assets Held for Sale.

If assets no longer meet the criteria to be classified as Assets Held for Sale, they are reclassified back to non-current assets and valued at the lower of their carrying amount before they were classified as held for sale; adjusted for depreciation, amortisation or revaluations that would have been recognised

had they not been classified as Held for Sale, and their recoverable amount at the date of the decision not to sell.

Assets that are to be abandoned or scrapped are not reclassified as Assets Held for Sale. When an asset is disposed of or decommissioned, the carrying amount of the asset in the Balance Sheet (whether Property, Plant and Equipment or Assets Held for Sale) is written off to the Other Operating Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as part of the gain or loss on disposal. Receipts from disposals (if any) are credited to the same line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement also as part of the gain or loss on disposal (i.e. netted off against the carrying value of the asset at the time of disposal). Any revaluation gains accumulated for the asset in the Revaluation Reserve are transferred to the Capital Adjustment Account.

Amounts received for a disposal in excess of £10,000 are categorised as capital receipts. A proportion of receipts relating to housing disposals (75% for dwellings, 50% for land and other assets, net of statutory deductions and allowances) is payable to the Government. The balance of receipts is required to be credited to the Capital Receipts Reserve, and can then only be used for new capital investment or set aside to reduce the Council's underlying need to borrow (the capital financing requirement). Receipts are appropriated to the Reserve from the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

The written-off value of disposals is not a charge against council tax, as the cost of non-current assets is fully provided for under separate arrangements for capital financing. Amounts are appropriated to the Capital Adjustment Account from the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

## 1.21 Private Finance Initiative (PFI) and Similar Contracts

PFI and similar contracts are agreements to receive services, where the responsibility for making available the property, plant and equipment needed to provide the services passes to the PFI contractor. As the Council is deemed to control the services that are provided under its PFI schemes, and as ownership of the property, plant and equipment will pass to the Council at the end of the contracts for no additional charge, the Council carries the assets used under the contracts on its Balance Sheet as part of Property, Plant and Equipment.

The original recognition of these assets at fair value (based on the cost to purchase the property, plant and equipment) was balanced by the recognition of a liability for amounts due to the scheme operator to pay for the capital investment.

Non-current assets recognised on the Balance Sheet are revalued and depreciated in the same way as property, plant and equipment owned by the Council.

The amounts payable to the PFI operators each year are analysed into five elements:

- **fair value of the services received during the year** debited to the relevant service in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement
- **finance cost** an interest charge on the outstanding Balance Sheet liability, debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement
- **contingent rent** increases in the amount to be paid for the property arising during the contract, debited to the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement
- payment towards liability applied to write down the Balance Sheet liability towards the PFI
  operator (the profile of write-downs is calculated using the same principles as for a finance
  lease)
- **lifecycle replacement costs** proportion of the amounts payable is posted to the Balance Sheet as a prepayment and then recognised as additions to Property, Plant and Equipment when the relevant works are eventually carried out.

#### 1.22 Provisions

Provisions are made where an event has taken place that gives the Council a legal or constructive obligation that probably requires settlement by a transfer of economic benefits or service potential, and a reliable estimate can be made of the amount of the obligation. For instance, the Council may be involved in a court case which could eventually result in the making of a settlement or the payment of compensation.

Provisions are charged as an expense to the appropriate service line in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in the year that the Council becomes aware of the obligation, and are measured at the best estimate at the balance sheet date of the expenditure required to settle the obligation, taking into account relevant risks and uncertainties.

When payments are eventually made, they are charged to the provision carried in the Balance Sheet. Estimated settlements are reviewed at the end of each financial year – where it becomes less than probable that a transfer of economic benefits will now be required (or a lower settlement than anticipated is made), the provision is reversed and credited back to the relevant service.

Where some or all of the payment required to settle a provision is expected to be recovered from another party (e.g. from an insurance claim), this is only recognised as income for the relevant service if it is virtually certain that reimbursement will be received if the Council settles the obligation.

#### 1.23 Contingent Liabilities

A contingent liability arises where an event has taken place that gives the Council a possible obligation whose existence will only be confirmed by the occurrence or otherwise of uncertain future events not wholly within the control of the Council. Contingent liabilities also arise in circumstances where a provision would otherwise be made but either it is not probable that an outflow of resources will be required or the amount of the obligation cannot be measured reliably.

Contingent liabilities are not recognised in the Balance Sheet but disclosed in a note to the accounts.

# 1.24 Contingent Assets

A contingent asset arises where an event has taken place that gives the Council a possible asset whose existence will only be confirmed by the occurrence or otherwise of uncertain future events not wholly within the control of the Council.

Contingent assets are not recognised in the Balance Sheet but disclosed in a note to the accounts where it is probable that there will be an inflow of economic benefits or service potential.

## 1.25 Reserves

The Council sets aside specific amounts as reserves for future policy purposes or to cover contingencies. Reserves are created by appropriating amounts out of the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement. When expenditure to be financed from a reserve is incurred, it is charged to the appropriate service in that year to score against the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. The reserve is then appropriated back into the General Fund Balance in the Movement in Reserves Statement so that there is no net charge against council tax for the expenditure.

Certain reserves are maintained to manage the accounting processes for non-current assets, financial instruments, retirement and employee benefits and do not represent usable resources for the Council. These reserves are explained in the relevant policies.

#### 1.26 Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute

Expenditure incurred during the year that may be capitalised under statutory provisions but that does not result in the creation of a non-current asset has been charged as expenditure to the relevant service in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in the year. Where the Council has

determined to meet the cost of this expenditure from existing capital resources or by borrowing, a transfer in the Movement in Reserves Statement from the General Fund Balance to the Capital Adjustment Account then reverses out the amounts charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement so that there is no impact on the level of council tax.

#### 1.27 VAT

VAT payable is included as an expense only to the extent that it is not recoverable from HM Revenue & Customs. VAT receivable is excluded from income.

### 1.28 Heritage Assets

Heritage assets are carried in the balance sheet at valuation. However, some of the measurement rules are relaxed in relation to heritage assets.

The Council recognises collections that are maintained on behalf of the Council by Tyne and Wear Museums for artefacts with a value in excess of £10,000, the value of this art collection is based on detailed insurance valuations (based on market values). In addition assets valuations held on the Council's insurance schedule for assets classified as historic assets with a value in excess of £10,000 are recorded as heritage assets.

Community Assets donated to the Council are held at valuation as a proxy for historical cost. The Council has not recognised assets held as community assets on the introduction of IFRS changes in 2010/2011 as heritage assets, this is because the cost of revaluing elements of community assets outweighs the benefit of the disclosure. Capital schemes on community assets are now analysed and any of the expenditure in excess of £10,000 relating to Historic Assets is capitalised as Historic Assets and held at historic cost.

Revaluations, impairments or disposals are actioned against this balance sheet valuation.

#### 1.29 Schools

The Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom confirms that the balance of control for local authority maintained schools (i.e. those categories of school identified in the School Standards and Framework Act 1998, as amended) lies with the local authority. The Code also stipulates that those schools' assets, liabilities, reserves and cash flows are recognised in the local authority financial statements (and not the Group Accounts). Therefore, schools' transactions, cash flows and balances are recognised in each of the financial statements of the Council as if they were the transactions, cash flows and balances of the Council.

#### 1.30 Fair Value Measurement

The Council measures some of its non-financial assets such as surplus assets and investment properties and, where material to the financial statements, some of its financial instruments such as assets available for sale at fair value at each reporting date. Fair value is the price that would be received to sell an asset or paid to transfer a liability in an orderly transaction between market participants at the measurement date. The fair value measurement assumes that the transaction to sell the asset or transfer the liability takes place either:

- a) in the principal market for the asset or liability, or
- b) in the absence of a principal market, in the most advantageous market for the asset or liability.

The Council measures the fair value of an asset or liability using the assumptions that market participants would use when pricing the asset or liability, assuming that market participants act in their economic best interest.

When measuring the fair value of a non-financial asset, the Council takes into account a market participant's ability to generate economic benefits by using the asset in its highest and best use or by selling it to another market participant that would use the asset in its highest and best use.

The Council uses valuation techniques that are appropriate in the circumstances and for which sufficient data is available, maximising the use of relevant observable inputs and minimising the use of unobservable inputs.

Inputs to the valuation techniques in respect of assets and liabilities for which fair value is measured or disclosed in the Council's financial statements are categorised within the fair value hierarchy, as follows:

- Level 1 quoted prices (unadjusted) in active markets for identical assets or liabilities that the Council can access at the measurement date
- Level 2 inputs other than quoted prices included within Level 1 that are observable for the asset or liability, either directly or indirectly
- Level 3 unobservable inputs for the asset or liability.

# Note 2 – Accounting standards that have been issued but have not yet been adopted

The Code for 2016/2017 has introduced several changes in accounting policies which are required from 1<sup>st</sup> April 2016. None of these changes are expected to have a material impact on the Council's Financial Statements, however, in the 2016/2017 Financial Statements, the comparator 2015/2016 amounts presented in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and the Movement in Reserves Statement must be restated to reflect the new formats and reporting requirements.

#### Amendment to IAS 1 Presentation of Financial Statements (Disclosure Initiative)

These amendments clarify that entities are able to exercise their judgement when presenting their Financial Statements.

# The changes to the format of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, the Movement in Reserves Statement and the introduction of the new Expenditure and Funding Analysis

The changes introduced will make substantial changes to local authority financial reporting. These changes:

- require local authorities to report on the same basis that they are organised by breaking the formal link between the Service Reporting Code of Practice (SeRCOP) and the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement
- introduce a new Expenditure and Funding Analysis which provides a direct reconciliation between the way local authorities budget (and are funded) and the CIES in a way that is accessible to users of the accounts. This Expenditure and Funding Analysis is supported by a streamlined Movement in Reserves Statement.

### Annual Improvements to IFRSs 2012 - 2014 Cycle

The IASB's annual improvement project provides a streamlined process for enhancing the quality of standards, by clarifying guidance and wording and making minor corrections. The issues considered during 2012-2014 cycle were:

- IFRS 5: Changes in methods of disposal;
- IFRS 7: Servicing Contracts;
- IFRS 7: Applicability of the amendments to IFRS 7 to condensed interim financial statements:
- IAS 19: regional market issue;
- IAS 34: Disclosure of information "elsewhere in the interim financial report".

## Amendments to IAS 19 Employee Benefits (Defined Benefit Plans: Employee Contributions)

These amendments apply to contributions from employees or third parties to defined benefit plans. The objective of the amendments is to simplify the accounting for contributions where the contributions are not linked to length of service.

# Amendment to IFRS 11 Joint Arrangements (Accounting for Acquisitions of Interests in Joint Operations)

The amendments provide additional guidance on how to account for the acquisition of an interest in a joint operation that constitutes a business.

# Amendment to IAS 16 Property, Plant and Equipment and IAS 38 Intangible Assets (Clarification of Acceptable Methods of Depreciation and Amortisation)

These amendments clarify that the use of revenue-based methods to calculate the depreciation of an asset is not appropriate because revenue generated by an activity that includes the use of an asset generally reflects factors other than the consumption of the economic benefits embodied in the asset.

Revenue is also generally presumed to be an inappropriate basis for measuring the consumption of the economic benefits embodied in an intangible asset, although this presumption can be rebutted in certain limited circumstances.

# Note 3 - Critical Judgements in applying accounting policies

In applying the accounting policies set out in Note 1, the Council has had to make certain judgements about complex transactions or those involving uncertainty about future events. The critical judgements made in the Statement of Accounts are:

- There is a high degree of uncertainty about future levels of funding for local government.
   However, the Council has determined that this uncertainty is not yet sufficient to provide an indication that the assets of the Council might be impaired as a result of a need to close facilities and reduce levels of service provision.
- Valuation Newcastle Airport the value of the Council's investment in Newcastle Airport is based on the open market value of shares at 16<sup>th</sup> November 2012.

# Note 4 – Assumptions made about the future and other major sources of estimation uncertainty

The Statement of Accounts contains estimated figures that are based on assumptions made by the Council about the future or that are otherwise uncertain. Estimates are made taking into account historical experience, current trends and other relevant factors. However, because balances cannot be determined with certainty, actual results could be materially different from the assumptions and estimates.

The items in the Council's Balance Sheet at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 for which there is a significant risk of material adjustment in the forthcoming financial year are as follows:

Item	Uncertainties	Effect if Actual Results Differ from Assumptions
Property, Plant and Equipment	Assets are depreciated over useful lives that are dependent on assumptions about the level of repairs and maintenance that will be incurred in relation to individual assets. The current economic climate makes it uncertain that the Council will be able to sustain its current spending on repairs and maintenance, bringing into doubt the useful lives assigned to assets.	If the useful life of assets is reduced, depreciation increases and the carrying amount of the assets falls. It is estimated that the annual depreciation charge for buildings and their components would increase by £1.843m for every year that useful lives had to be reduced.*
Provisions	The Council has provisions of £26.684m of which £5.041m relates to Insurance.	An increase over the forthcoming year of 10% in either the total number of insurance claims or the estimated average insurance settlement would each have the effect of adding £0.487m to the provision needed.*
Provision – Business Rates	Since the introduction of the Business Rates Retention Scheme effective from 1 <sup>st</sup> April 2013, Local Authorities are liable for successful appeals against business rates charged to businesses. This includes the relevant share of any historic appeals lodged, but still	Any increase or decrease in appeals lodged would impact on the overall position of the Collection Fund and future income receivable via Business Rates.

Item	Uncertainties	Effect if Actual Results Differ from Assumptions
	outstanding and also any appeals likely to be lodged against the current 2010 ratings list. Therefore, a provision has been recognised for the best estimate of the amount that will be successfully appealed (i.e. that businesses have been overcharged) in relation to 2015/16 and previous years, regardless of when that appeal is raised or settled. The estimate has been calculated by applying historic trend analysis to open appeals lodged with the VOA as at 31 March 2016.	
Arrears	At 31 <sup>st</sup> March 2016, the Council had a balance of debtors of £49.029m. A review of significant balances suggested that an impairment of doubtful debts of 28.11% (£13.783m) was appropriate. However, significant changes to the current economic climate could affect the adequacy of this provision.	If collection rates were to deteriorate, a doubling of the amount of the impairment of doubtful debts would require an additional £13.783m to be set aside as an allowance.*
Pension Liability	Estimation of the net liability to pay pensions depends on a number of complex judgements relating to the discount rate used, the rate at which salaries are projected to increase, changes in retirement ages, mortality rates and expected returns on pension fund assets. A firm of consulting actuaries is engaged to provide the Council with expert advice about the assumptions to be applied.	The effects on the net pension liability for funded LGPS benefits of changes in individual assumptions can be measured. For instance, a 0.1% increase in the discount rate assumptions would result in a decrease in the pension liability of £25.81m. However, the assumptions interact in complex ways. During 2015/2016, the Council's actuaries advised that the net pension liability for funded LGPS benefits had decreased by £13.36m as a result of estimates being corrected as a result of experience and decreased by a further £53.62m attributable to updating of the assumptions.
Fair value measurements	When the fair values of financial assets and financial liabilities cannot be measured based on quoted prices in active markets (ie Level 1 inputs), their fair value is measured using valuation techniques (eg quoted prices for similar assets or liabilities in active markets or the discounted cash flow (DCF) model). Where possible, the inputs to these valuation techniques are based on observable data, but where this is not possible judgement is required in establishing fair values. These judgements typically include considerations such as uncertainty and risk. However, changes in the assumptions used could affect the fair value of the Council's's assets and	The Council uses the market approach that compares the asset to be valued with the prices obtained for other similar assets and the income approach that capitalises the potential income of the asset to measure the fair value of some of its surplus assets, investment properties and assets held for sale.  The significant unobservable inputs used in the fair value measurement include management assumptions regarding sales values, market rental, yields and vacancy levels (for investment properties).  Significant changes in any of the

Item	Uncertainties	Effect if Actual Results Differ from Assumptions
	liabilities.  Where Level 1 inputs are not available, the council employs relevant experts to identify the most appropriate valuation techniques to determine fair value (for example for investment properties, the council's chief valuation officer and external valuer).	unobservable inputs would result in a significantly lower or higher fair value measurement for the investment properties and financial assets.
	Information about the valuation techniques and inputs used in determining the fair value of the council's assets and liabilities is disclosed in notes 14 and 15 below.	

<sup>\*</sup> However, the above risks are mitigated as the Council fully assesses the likelihood of any variations during the budget process and includes a contingency provision as necessary. Throughout the year budget monitoring is carried out to ensure the actual position is in line with the budgeted provision and appropriate actions are taken as necessary.

# Note 5 – Material items of income and expenditure

The loss on disposal of non-current assets of £71.218m relates mainly to leisure assets that transferred on a long term lease to the Council's joint venture partnership with Sport and Leisure Management Ltd on 1<sup>st</sup> June 2015 with the Council receiving a 50% consideration of £0.500m shares in the newly formed partnership. In addition, Sandhill View Secondary School opted out of local authority control and became an academy on 1<sup>st</sup> July 2015. Under statutory regulations, assets in respect of the school are transferred from the local authority to the new academy body on a long term lease. As such the Council has had to write these leisure and education assets out of its accounts for a consideration of £0.500m. The accounting entries require this 'loss' to be charged to Other Operating Expenditure within the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Account and then this 'charge' is reversed out in the Movement in Reserves Statement, so that it does not have any impact on the Council Tax payer.

The following assets have been transferred at a loss during 2015/2016;

Ţ	Loss on Disposal	Date of Transfer
	£m	
Schools:		
Sandhill View Academy	19.953	1st July 2015
Assets Transferred to Leisure Joint Venture		
Partnership		
Sunderland Aquatic Centre	20.661	1st June 2015
Washington Leisure Centre	11.736	
Silksworth Community Pool, Tennis and		
Wellness Centre	7.197	1st June 2015
Hetton Community Pool and Wellness Centre	4.651	1st June 2015
Houghton Sports Centre and Wellness	4.113	1st June 2015
Seaburn Leisure Centre and Wellness	2.544	1st June 2015
Silksworth Sports Complex	1.387	1st June 2015
Share Consideration in Leisure JV Partnership	(0.500)	1st June 2015
Non Schools:		
Other Net (Gains) and Losses	(0.524)	
Total	71.218	

#### Note 6 – Events after the Balance Sheet date

#### Non-adjusting Events after the Balance Sheet date

There are a number of events that have taken place since the accounts were certified on 27<sup>th</sup> June which are judged to be non-adjusting post balance sheet events, which need to be included in the financial statements for information.

### **Schools transferred to Academy Status**

The following schools that were part of the Council's asset base at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 have since transferred to Academy status and the value of the assets that will be written out of the accounts are as follows.

- Burnside Primary School £2.013m
- Fatfield Primary School £5.637m
- New Silksworth Junior School £5.175m
- New Silksworth Infant School £1.898m

# Note 7 – Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations

This note details the adjustments that are made to the total comprehensive income and expenditure recognised by the Council in the year in accordance with proper accounting practice to arrive at the resources that are specified by statutory provisions as being available to the Council to meet future capital and revenue expenditure.

The following sets out a description of the reserves that the adjustments are made against.

#### **General Fund Balance**

The General Fund is the statutory fund into which all the receipts of the Council are required to be paid and out of which all liabilities of the Council are to be met, except to the extent that statutory rules might provide otherwise. These rules can also specify the financial year in which liabilities and payments should impact on the General Fund Balance, which is not necessarily in accordance with proper accounting practice. The General Fund Balance therefore summarises the resources that the Council is statutorily empowered to spend on its services or on capital investment (or the deficit of resources that the Council is required to recover) at the end of the financial year.

#### **Capital Receipts Reserve**

The Capital Receipts Reserve holds the proceeds from the disposal of land or other assets, which are restricted by statute from being used other than to fund new capital expenditure or to be set aside to finance historical capital expenditure. The balance on the reserve shows the resources that have yet to be applied for these purposes at the year-end.

# **Capital Grants Unapplied**

The Capital Grants Unapplied Account (Reserve) holds the grants and contributions received towards capital projects for which the Council has met the conditions that would otherwise require repayment of the monies but which have yet to be applied to meet expenditure. The balance is restricted by grant terms as to the capital expenditure against which is can be applied and/or the financial year in which this can take place.

Note 7 - Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations

	2014	2015			2015/2016			
	Usable		Movement			Usable		Movement
General	Capital	Capital			General	Capital	Capital	in
Fund	Receipts	Grants	Reserves		Fund	Receipts	Grants	Unusable
Balance	Reserve	Unapplied			Balance	Reserve	Unapplied	Reserves
Restated			Restated					
£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
				Adjustments primarily involving the Capital Adjustment				
				Account:				
				Reversal of items debited or credited to the Comprehensive				
				Income and Expenditure Statement:				
44,205	0	0	(44,205)	Charges for depreciation and impairment of non current	41,981	0	0	(41,981)
			()	assets				
2,547	0	0		Revaluation losses on Property Plant and Equipment	10,159	0	0	(10,159)
(802)	0	0	802	Movements in the fair value and disposals of Investment Properties	(1,085)	0	0	1,085
468	0	0	(468)	Amortisation of intangible assets	511	0	0	(511)
(15,024)	0	0	15,024	Capital grants and contributions applied	(18,087)	0	0	18,087
14,631	0	0	(14,631)	Revenue expenditure funded from capital under statute	13,528	0	0	(13,528)
50,208	0	0		Amounts of non-current assets written off on disposal or sale	80,832	0	0	(80,832)
,			,	as part of the gain/loss on disposal to the Comprehensive	,			, ,
				Income and Expenditure Statement				
				Insertion of items not debited or credited to the				
				Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement:				
(14,811)	0	0	14,811	Statutory provision for the financing of capital investment	(8,943)	0	0	8,943
(4,758)	0	0	4,758	Capital expenditure charged against General Fund balances	(3,106)	0	0	3,106
, ,				Adjustments primarily involving the Capital Grants				
				Unapplied Account:				
(11,865)	0	11,865	0	Capital grants and contributions unapplied credited to the	(100,941)	0	100,941	0
				Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement				
0	0	(13,796)	13,796	Application of grants to capital financing transferred to the Capital Adjustment Account	0	0	(65,601)	65,601

Note 7 - Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations

	2014	/2015			2015/2016			
	Usable		Movement			Usable		Movement
General	Capital		in Unusable		General	Capital	Capital	in
Fund	Receipts				Fund	Receipts		Unusable
Balance	Reserve	Unapplied			Balance	Reserve	Unapplied	Reserves
Restated			Restated					
£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
				Adjustments primarily involving the Capital Receipts				
				Reserve:				
(638)	638	0	0	Transfer of cash sale proceeds credited as part of the	(3,763)	3,763	0	0
				gain/(loss) on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and				
	(0.040)	0	0.040	Expenditure Statement		0		0
0	(2,842)	0		Use of the Capital Receipts Reserve to finance new capital expenditure	0	0	0	U
0	0	0		Contribution from the Capital Receipts Reserve towards	120	(120)	0	0
	U	U		administrative costs of non-current asset disposal	120	(120)	· ·	U
3	(3)	0	0	Contribution from the Capital Receipts Reserve to finance	3	(3)	0	0
	(0)	·		payments to the Government capital receipts pool		(0)	Ĭ	
				Adjustments primarily involving the Deferred Capital				
				Receipts Reserve:				
(23,460)	0	0	23,460	Transfer of deferred sale proceeds credited as part of the	(458)	0	0	458
				gain/(loss) on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and				
				Expenditure Statement				
0	4	0	` '	Transfer to the Capital Receipts Reserve upon receipt of	0	3	0	(3)
				cash				
				Adjustments primarily involving the Financial				
400	0	0		Instruments Adjustment Account:	405			(4.05)
126	0	0	(126)	Amount by which finance costs charged to the	125	0	0	(125)
				Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement are different from finance costs chargeable in the year in				
				accordance with statutory requirements				
				accordance with statutory requirements				

Note 7 - Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations

	2014	/2015			2015/2016			
	Usable		Movement			Usable		Movement
General	Capital	Capital	in Unusable		General	Capital	Capital	in
Fund	Receipts	Grants	Reserves		Fund	Receipts	Grants	Unusable
Balance	Reserve	Unapplied			Balance	Reserve	Unapplied	Reserves
Restated			Restated					
£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
				Adjustments primarily involving the Pensions Reserve:				
40,490	0	0	(40,490)	Reversal of items relating to retirement benefits debited or	41,250	0	0	(41,250)
			, ,	credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	·			, ,
(31,980)	0	0	31,980	Employer's pensions contributions and direct payments to pensioners payable in the year	(32,680)	0	0	32,680
				Adjustments primarily involving the Unequal Pay Back Pay Adjustment Account:				
0	0	0	0	Amount by which amounts charged for Equal Pay claims to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement are different from the cost of settlements chargeable in the year in accordance with statutory requirements	0	0	0	0
(2,761)	0	0	2,761	Adjustments primarily involving the Collection Fund Adjustment Account: Amount by which council tax and non-domestic rating income credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is different from council tax and non-domestic rating income calculated for the year in accordance with statutory requirements	(1,797)	0	0	1,797
(695)	0	0		Adjustments primarily involving the Accumulated Absences Account: Amount by which officer remuneration charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement on an accruals basis is different from remuneration chargeable in the year in accordance with statutory requirements	(1,203)	0	0	1,203
45,884	(2,203)	(1,931)	(41,750)	Total Adjustments	16,446	3,643	35,340	(55,429)

# Notes to the Financial Statements Note 8 – Transfers to/from Earmarked Reserves

This note sets out the amounts set aside from the General Fund balance in earmarked reserves to provide financing for future expenditure plans and the amounts posted back from earmarked reserves to meet General Fund expenditure in 2015/2016.

	Balance at 31 March 2014 £'000	Transfers Out 2014/2015 £'000	In 2014/2015	31 March 2015	Out 2015/2016	In 2015/2016	Balance at 31 March 2016 £'000
General Fund:							
General Fund Balance	7,570	0	0	7,570		-	7,570
Balances held by schools under a scheme of delegation	8,325	(1,894)	3,229		( , ,	2,554	10,404
	15,895	(1,894)	3,229	17,230	(1,810)	2,554	17,974
Earmarked General Fund Reserves - Capital:							
Riverside Transfer	9,953	0	0	9,953	0	0	9,953
Capital Priorities Reserve	5,001	(793)	0	4,208	0	2,835	7,043
Strategic Investment Plan Reserve	7,153	(939)	21	6,235	(261)	0	5,974
Unutilised RCCO Reserve	2,636	(857)	10	1,789	(16)	91	1,864
HCA Stadium Transfer	1,158	(6)	0	1,152	(93)	0	1,059
Other Earmarked Capital Reserves	3,494	0	0	3,494	0	0	3,494
	29,395	(2,595)	31	26,831	(370)	2,926	29,387
Earmarked General Fund Reserves - Revenue:							
Strategic Investment Reserve	49,344	(6,331)		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	(7,232)	4,354	43,223
Medium Term Planning Smoothing Reserve	6,097	0	3,341	9,438		1,427	10,865
Street Lighting and Highways Signs PFI Smoothing Reserve	6,010	(354)	0	5,656	` '	0	5,396
Insurance Reserve	5,142	(534)	50	4,658	(287)	800	5,171
Delegated budgets reserve - general	4,481	(4,132)	4,111	4,460	` '	428	3,962
HCA Stadium Transfer	1,796	0	1,281	3,077		0	3,077
Education Redundancies Reserves	2,533	0	603	3,136	` ,	19	2,890
Weekly Collection Reserve	2,625	0	977	3,602	` ,	130	2,842
Sandhill Centre PFI Smoothing Reserve	2,590	(52)	0	2,538	` '	0	2,519
Troublesome Families Reserve	1,206	0	328	1,534	0	255	1,789

# Notes to the Financial Statements Note 8 – Transfers to/from Earmarked Reserves

	Balance at	Transfers	Transfers	Balance at	Transfers	Transfers	Balance at
	31 March	Out	In	31 March	Out	In	31 March
	2014	2014/2015	2014/2015	2015	2015/2016	2015/2016	2016
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Housing Benefit Smoothing Reserve	0	0	1,594	1,594	0	127	1,721
Riverside Transfer	1,852	(105)	37	1,784	(105)	25	1,704
DSG Surplus	1,044	(1,044)	2,638	2,638	(2,656)	1,671	1,653
Commercial and Economic Development Activity	1,500	0	0	1,500	0	0	1,500
Adult Demand Pressures Reserve	0	0	0	0	0	1,400	1,400
Play Areas Reserve	1,219	(173)	522	1,568	(487)	196	1,277
School Community Reserve	1,161	(310)	465	1,316	(276)	223	1,263
House Sale Income	907	(137)	409	1,179	(93)	148	1,234
Safeguarding Transitional Reserve	0	0	0	0	0	1,200	1,200
WNF-Software City	1,210	(25)	0	1,185	0	0	1,185
Service Pressures Reserve	1,066	0	0	1,066	0	0	1,066
Other Earmarked Revenue Reserves	23,418	(15,125)	18,579	26,872	(18,339)	12,191	20,724
Utilities Reserve	1,043	(1,043)	0	0	0	0	0
Transition Enablement	1,037	(1,037)	0	0	0	0	0
External Placements Reserve	2,887	(2,887)	0	0	0	0	0
Safeguarding Pressures Reserve	0	0	4,000	4,000	(4,000)	0	0
Safeguarding Action Plan	0	0	3,400	3,400	(3,400)	0	0
	120,168	(33,289)	45,423	132,302	(39,235)	24,594	117,661
Capital Receipts Reserve	10,231	(2,845)	642	8,028	(123)	3,766	11,671
Capital Grants Unapplied	7,203	(13,796)	11,865	5,272	(65,601)	100,941	40,612
Total Usable Reserves	182,892	(54,419)	61,190	189,663	(107,139)	134,781	217,305

# Note 9 – Other operating expenditure

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
54	Parish Council Precept	55
17,239	Levies	16,933
3	Payments to the Government Housing Capital Receipts Pool	3
24,252	(Gain) / losses on the disposal of non current assets	71,218
1,818	(Gain) / losses on the derecognition of non current assets	5,471
43,366	Total	93,680

# Note 10 - Financing and investment income and expenditure

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
11,813	Interest payable and similar charges	12,569
18,180	Net interest on the net defined benefit liability	15,380
(3,435)	Interest receivable and similar income	(5,217)
(646)	Surplus on Trading Undertakings	(912)
0	Deficit on Trading Undertakings	0
	Income and expenditure in relation to investment properties and changes in their	(1,085)
	fair value	
1,949	Disposals and impairments of susbidiaries	1
27,059	Total	20,736

# Note 11 - Taxation and non-specific grant income and expenditure

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
(78,039)	Council tax income	(80,700)
(41,886)	Business rates income and expenditure	(44,130)
(135,089)	Non-ringfenced government grants *	(113,299)
(18,788)	Capital grants and contributions *	(109,933)
(273,802)	Total	(348,062)

<sup>\*</sup> Further analysis of grants is shown within Note 34, Grant Income

# Notes to the Financial Statements Note 12 – Property, Plant and Equipment Movement on Balances 2014/2015

	Land and	Vehicles,	Infrastructure	Assets Under	Surplus		PFI Assets
	Buildings	•	Assets	Construction	Assets		included in
		Furniture and				Plant and	Property, Plant
		Equipment				Equipment	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Cost or Valuation							
At 1 April 2014	669,980	,	308,282	29,093	5,227	1,090,853	54,973
Additions	14,380	,	6,984	30,240	0	56,420	0
Recognition of PFI assets and Embedded Leases	63,571	1,147	4,183	0	0	68,901	67,753
Revaluation increases / (decreases) recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	11,601	0	0	0	1,080	12,681	5,526
Revaluation increases / (decreases) recognised in the Provision of Services	(3,427)	0	0	0	0	(3,427)	0
Derecognition recognised in the Provision of Services	(643)	(415)	0	0	(1,235)	(2,293)	0
Disposals	(55,614)	0	0	0	(81)	(55,695)	0
Assets reclassified (to) / from Assets Held for Sale	(475)	0	0	0	(1,175)	(1,650)	0
Other movements in Cost or Valuation	1,877	132	2,936	(5,144)	199	0	0
At 31 March 2015	701,250	83,951	322,385	54,189	4,015	1,165,790	128,252
Accumulated Depreciation and Impairment							
At 1 April 2014	59,945	45,490	93,208	0	85	198,728	14,657
Depreciation Charge	22,996	7,263	8,459	0	23	38,741	1,655
Depreciation written out to the Revaluation Reserve	(10,842)	0	0	0	(3)	(10,845)	(5,076)
Depreciation written out to the Provision of Services	(880)	0	0	0	0	(880)	0
Derecognition written out to the Provision of Services	0	(415)	0	0	(60)	(475)	0
Impairment recognised in the Provision of Services	3,962	0	1,502	0	0	5,464	0
Disposals	(7,527)	0	0	0	(8)	(7,535)	0
At 31 March 2015	67,654	52,338	103,169	0	37	223,198	11,236
Net Book Value							
At 31 March 2014	610,035	32,781	215,074	29,093	5,142	892,125	40,316
At 31 March 2015	633,596	31,613	219,216	54,189	3,978	942,592	117,016

# **Movement on Balances 2015/2016**

Movement on Balances 2013/2010	Land and	Vehicles,	Infrastructure	Assets Under	Surplus		
	Buildings	Plant, Furniture and	Assets	Construction	Assets	Property, Plant and	
		Equipment				Equipment	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Cost or Valuation							
At 1 April 2015	697,288	83,951	320,883	54,189	4,015	1,160,326	128,252
Additions	11,605	1,743	7,773	49,137	500	70,758	0
Recognition of PFI assets and Embedded Leases	0	318	368	0	0	686	368
Revaluation increases / (decreases) recognised in the Revaluation Reserve	(19,952)	0	0	0	1,432	(18,520)	(1,747)
Revaluation increases / (decreases) recognised in the Provision of Services	(12,605)	0	0	0	0	(12,605)	(406)
Derecognition recognised in the Provision of Services	(5,772)	(8,789)	(2,548)	0	0	(17,109)	0
Disposals	(83,377)	(2,862)	0	0	0	(86,239)	(15,978)
Assets reclassified (to) / from Assets Held for Sale	(77)	Ó	0	0	(110)	(187)	Ó
Other movements in Cost or Valuation	15,363	339	17,811	(34,067)	554	Ó	0
At 31 March 2016	602,473	74,700	344,287	69,259	6,391	1,097,110	110,489
Accumulated Depreciation and Impairment							
At 1 April 2015	63,692	52,338	101,667	0	37	217,734	11,236
Depreciation Charge	24,051	6,529	8,658	0	23	39,261	5,042
Depreciation written out to the Revaluation Reserve	(18,896)	0	0	0	(37)	(18,933)	0
Depreciation written out to the Provision of Services	(2,446)	0	0	0	0	(2,446)	(116)
Derecognition written out to the Provision of Services	(1,299)	(8,789)	(1,550)	0	0	(11,638)	0
Impairment recognised in the Provision of Services	2,307	0	413	0	0	2,720	0
Disposals	(10,065)	(2,639)	0	0	0	(12,704)	(436)
At 31 March 2016	57,344	47,439	109,188	0	23	213,994	15,726
Net Book Value							
At 31 March 2015	633,596	31,613	219,216	54,189	3,978	942,592	117,016
At 31 March 2016	545,129	27,261	235,099	69,259	6,368	883,116	94,763

# **Depreciation**

The following useful lives and depreciation rates have been used in the calculation of depreciation:

- Land and Buildings 2 to 68 years
- Vehicles, Plant and Equipment 5 to 20 years
- Infrastructure 5 to 40 years

# **Capital Commitments**

As at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016, the Council has entered into a number of contracts for the construction or enhancement of Property, Plant and Equipment in 2015/2016 and future years budgeted to cost £37.127m (as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2014 £9.246m). The major commitments are:

- New Wear Crossing (SSTC Phase 2) £30.474m
- SSTC Phase 3 £2.382m
- Investment Corridor £1.329m
- Various other schemes £2.942m

#### Revaluations

The Council carries out a rolling programme that ensures that all Property, Plant and Equipment is revalued with sufficient regularity to ensure the carrying amount does not differ materially from the fair value at the end of the reporting period. All valuations are carried out internally. Valuations of Land and Buildings were carried out in accordance with the methodologies and bases for estimation set out in the professional standards of the Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors. Valuations of vehicles, plant, furniture and equipment are based on fair value using depreciated historical cost as a proxy for non-property assets that have short useful lives.

The significant assumptions applied in estimating the fair values are:

- Depreciated Replacement Cost (DRC) method has been used where the asset is used by the Council to deliver services but the property is considered to be of a specialist nature in that there is little or no market evidence to support value
- Existing Use Value has been used where the asset is used by the Council to deliver services but is not specialised and there is market evidence to support value
- The condition and state of repair of the assets is acceptable for the purpose for which they are used. Given that the Council has a regular maintenance programme for its assets there will be no significant deterioration within the estimated life expectancy of each asset
- The Council has good title to each asset with no adverse or restrictive covenants which could affect the use or the asset
- The assets are fit for the purpose for which they are used and will continue to remain so physically, complying with fire, health and safety or any other statutory regulation
- The current use will continue for the foreseeable future and the use will remain viable
- The existing use has planning permission
- The assets are not affected by any ground conditions / stability or contamination which would materially prejudice the valuation
- The assets are free from contamination and deleterious or hazardous substances
- No allowance has been made for taxation, acquisition, realisation or disposal costs or other expenses
- The assets provided by PFI contracts will be effectively maintained by the contractor up to the end of the contract with each being fit for purpose
- An assumption that the transaction takes place in the principle market, or in the absence of the
  principle market, the most advantageous market for the asset is used for assets valued at fair
  value.

## Non-operational Property, Plant and Equipment (Surplus Assets)

Surplus Assets are valued at level 2 (other significant observable inputs) in the fair value hierarchy. The fair value for the surplus assets (at market rents) has been based on the market approach using current market conditions and recent sales prices and other relevant information for similar assets in the local authority area. The income approach has also been used which capitalises the potential income of the asset. Market conditions are such that similar properties are actively purchased and sold and the level of observable inputs are significant, leading to the properties being categorised at Level 2 in the fair value hierarchy.

There were no transfers between levels during the year.

Highest and Best Use of Surplus Assets - In estimating the fair value of the Council's surplus assets, the highest and best use of the properties is for residential or commercial use. The assets have become surplus to requirement and will become part of the Council's disposals programme or used to further regeneration projects within the city.

Valuation Techniques - There has been no change in the valuation techniques used during the year for valuing Surplus Assets. The fair value of the Council's surplus assets is measured annually at each reporting date. All valuations are carried out internally, in accordance with the methodologies and bases for estimation set out in the professional standards of the Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors. The Council's valuation experts work closely with finance officers reporting directly to the Section 151 Officer on a regular basis regarding all valuation matters.

	Land and	Vehicles,	Infra-	Assets Under	Surplus	Total
	Buildings	Plant,	structure	Construction	Assets	
		Furniture	Assets			
		and				
	£'000	Equipment £'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Corried at historic cost	£ 000					
Carried at historic cost	U	74,700	343,874	69,259	0	487,833
Valued at fair value as at:						
31 March 2016	119,419	0	0	0	6,391	125,810
31 March 2015	165,777	0	0	0	0	165,777
31 March 2014	140,426	0	0	0	0	140,426
31 March 2013	117,741	0	0	0	0	117,741
31 March 2012	56,803	0	0	0	0	56,803
Total Cost or Valuation	600,166	74,700	343,874	69,259	6,391	1,094,390

# Note 13 - Heritage Assets

Reconciliation of the Carrying Value of Heritage Assets held by the Council

	Collections Held by	Statues, Monument	Other Historic	Total Assets
	Tyne &	s and	Assets	ASSELS
	Wear	Public Art	ASSCIS	
	Museums	. abiio / ii c		
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Cost or Valuation				
1st April 2014	9,125	556	1,661	11,342
Additions	0	0	0	0
Disposals	0	0	0	0
Revaluation Gains / (Losses) recognised in the	850	0	0	850
Revaluation Reserve			0	
Impairment Losses / (Reversals) recognised in the	0	0	0	0
Revaluation Reserve	0	0	0	0
Impairment Losses / (Reversals) recognised in the	0	0	0	0
Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services	0	0	0	0
Depreciation	0	550	0	10.100
31st March 2015	9,975	556	1,661	12,192
Cost or Valuation				
1st April 2015	9,975	556	1,661	12,192
Additions	0	0	0	, 0
Disposals	0	0	0	0
Revaluation Gains / (Losses) recognised in the	0	0	0	0
Revaluation Reserve				
Impairment Losses / (Reversals) recognised in the	0	0	0	0
Revaluation Reserve				
Impairment Losses / (Reversals) recognised in the	0	0	0	0
Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services				
Depreciation	0	0	0	0
31st March 2016	9,975	556	1,661	12,192

Further details of the Council's Heritage Asset holdings can be found in Note 46.

# Note 14 - Investment Properties / Land

The Council holds no properties classified as Investment Properties. Where property generates rental income these are recognised as Property, Plant and Equipment as they fulfil the economic development aims of the Council. The only investment properties held by the Council are areas of land which are held for capital appreciation and therefore earn no rental income. Movement in the fair value of investment property has been accounted for within the Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure line of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

There are no restrictions on the Council's ability to realise the value inherent in its investment property or on the Council's right to the remittance of income and the proceeds of disposal. The Council has no contractual obligations to purchase, construct or develop investment property or to undertake repairs, maintenance or enhancement.

The following table summarises the movement in the fair value of investment properties over the year as reported on the balance sheet and information about the fair value hierarchy:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Land held for capital appreciation valued at level 2 (other	
	significant observable inputs) in fair value hierarchy	
60,607	Balance at the start of the year	61,409
(163)	Disposals	(1,195)
965	Net gain / (losses) from fair value adjustments	2,280
	Transfers:	
0	To / (From) Property, Plant and Equipment	0
61,409	Balance at the end of the year	62,494

Major gains in 2015/2016 from fair value adjustments reflect improvements to infrastructure near to sites whilst other changes reflect variations in the area of the developable land available and changes to planning status and market conditions (gains in 2014/2015 from fair value adjustments reflect changes to planning status).

Investment Assets are valued at level 2 (other significant observable inputs) in the fair value hierarchy. The fair value for the Investment land held for capital appreciation (at market rents) has been based on the market approach using current market conditions and recent sales prices and other relevant information for similar assets in the local authority area. The income approach has also been used which capitalises the potential income of the asset. Market conditions are such that similar properties are actively purchased and sold and the level of observable inputs are significant, leading to the properties being categorised at Level 2 in the fair value hierarchy.

There were no transfers between levels during the year.

Highest and Best Use of Investment Properties - In estimating the fair value of the Council's investment properties, the highest and best use of the properties is their current use prior to development taking place on site.

Valuation Techniques and Process - There has been no change in the valuation techniques used during the year for valuing Investment Assets. The fair value of the Council's surplus assets is measured annually at each reporting date. All valuations are carried out internally, in accordance with the methodologies and bases for estimation set out in the professional standards of the Royal Institution of Chartered Surveyors. The Council's valuation experts work closely with finance officers reporting directly to the Section 151 Officer on a regular basis regarding all valuation matters.

# **Note 15 – Financial Instruments**

Categories of Financial Instruments
The following categories of financial instrument are carried in the Balance Sheet.

Long Term	Current		Long Term	Current
31 March	31 March		31 March	31 March
2015	2015		2016	2016
£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000
		Investments		
0	•	Loans and receivables	0	161,055
16,415		Available-for-sale financial assets	16,415	0
5,000		Unquoted equity investment at cost	5,500	0
0	0	Financial assets at fair value through profit and loss	0	0
21,415	180,919	Total Investments	21,915	161,055
		Debtors		
57,258	25,998		56,624	62,055
0	24,516	Receivables - short term debtors carried at cost	0	19,744
57,258	•	Total included in Debtors	56,624	81,799
0	,	Debtors that are not financial instruments	0	17,465
57,258	73,383	Total Debtors	56,624	99,264
		Borrowings		
(218,220)	, , ,	Financial liabilities at amortised cost	(218,163)	(40,221)
0		Financial liabilities at fair value through profit and loss	0	0
(218,220)		Total included in Borrowings	(218,163)	(40,221)
		Other Long Term Liabilities		
(92,841)	0	PFI and finance lease liabilities	(88,373)	0
(92,841)		Total included in Other Long Term Liabilities	(88,373)	0
(499,020)		Other Long Term Liabilities that are not financial instruments	(452,740)	0
(591,861)	0	Total Other Long Term Liabilities	(541,113)	0
		Creditors		
0	` ' '	PFI and finance lease liabilities	0	(3,950)
0		Short Term Creditors carried at contract amount	0	(41,451)
0	,	Total included in Creditors	0	(45,401)
0		Creditors that are not financial instruments	0	(12,719)
0	(63,666)	Total creditors	0	(58,120)

#### **Unquoted Equity Instruments Measured at Cost**

#### Siglion LLP Ltd

The Council has a 50% equity share in its Local Asset Backed Vehicle Siglion. The equity share is carried at cost of £5,000,000 and has not been valued as a fair value cannot be measured reliably. The company was formed in November 2014 with the primary purpose being to assist in the delivery of economic and regeneration benefits to Sunderland. It has no established trading history and there are also no established companies with similar aims in the Council's area whose shares are traded and which might provide comparable market data. The Council has no current intention to dispose of the equity share which is non-interest bearing and is not anticipated to be repaid until Siglion is wound up.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> April 2015 to 31st March 2016, show a net profit before taxation of £2.383m. Distribution of profits, relating to the period 1<sup>st</sup> January 2015 to 31<sup>st</sup> December 2015, was approved in May 2016 with the Council receiving £0.345m. The overall current net worth of the group is £12.887m.

#### Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd

The Council has a 50% equity share in its leisure joint venture partnership, Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, with Sports & Leisure Management Ltd. The equity share is carried at cost of £500,000 and has not been valued at fair value, as a fair value cannot be measured reliably. The joint venture, formed in June 2016, is a private company limited by shares and is owned by the Council and SLM in equal shares (50:50) which reflects the consideration each partner has contributed towards the business. It is managed by a board of directors with an equal number of representatives from each party with the purpose of the joint venture being to; oversee Sport and Leisure Management Ltd (as the operator) in delivery of the operating contract; act as landlord of the leisure facilities; provide strategic direction to further develop sports and leisure facilities and opportunities in the City and to set an annual business plan for the joint venture and; to monitor performance of Sport and Leisure Management (as operator) against the plan. It has no established trading history and there are also no established companies with similar aims in the Council's area whose shares are traded and which might provide comparable market data. The Council has no current intention to dispose of the equity share which is non-interest bearing and is not anticipated to be repaid until Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership is wound up.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> June 2015 to 31st March 2016, show a net profit before taxation of £0.052m and indicates that no dividend is proposed. The overall current net worth of the group is £1.052m.

There are no material Soft Loans made by the Council

# **Income, Expense, Gains and Losses**

The gains and losses recognised in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement in relation to financial instruments are made up as follows:

2014/2015						2015/2016				
Financial Liabilities	Finan Asse			Total		Financial Liabilities	Finan Asse			Total
Liabilities	Loans and	Available	Assets			Liabilities	Loans and	Available	Assets	
measured	receivables	for sale	and			measured	receivables	for sale	and	
at		assets	Liabilities			at		assets	Liabilities	
amortised			at Fair			amortised			at Fair	
cost			Value			cost			Value	
			through						through	
			profit and						profit and	
			loss						loss	
£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000
(11,813)	0	0	0	(11,813)	Interest Expense	(12,569)	0	0	0	(12,569)
(11,813)	0	0	0	(11,813)	Total expenses in Surplus or Deficit on	(12,569)	0	0	0	(12,569)
					the Provision of Services					
0	3,435	0	0	3,435	Interest Income	0	5,217	0	0	5,217
0	3,435	0	0	3,435	Total income in Surplus or Deficit on the	0	5,217	0	0	5,217
					Provision of Services					
(11,813)	3,435	0	0	(8,378)	Net Gain / (loss) for the year	(12,569)	5,217	0	0	(7,352)

### **Fair Values of Financial Assets**

Some of the Council's financial assets are measured at fair value on a recurring basis and are described in the following table, including the valuation techniques used to measure them

31 March 2015	Financia	al assets mea	sured at fair value	31 March 2016
Recurring fair value		Input level in	Valuation technique used to	
	measurements	fair value	measure fair value	
		hierarchy		
£'000				£'000
	Available for sale:			
16,400 Equity Shareholding in		Level 2	Inputs other than quoted prices	16,400
	Newcastle		in active markets that are	
	International Airport		observable for the asset *	
	Linited			
15	Other financial	Level 1	Unadjusted quoted prices in	14
	instruments classified		active markets for identical	
	as Available for Sale		shares **	
16,415	Total			16,414

### \*Equity shareholding in Newcastle International Airport Limited

Under the Airport Act 1986, Newcastle International Airport Limited (NIAL) was formed and seven local authorities were allocated shares in consideration for all the property, rights and liabilities that were transferred into the new company. On 4<sup>th</sup> May 2001, the seven local authority shareholders of NIAL (the "LA7") created NIAL Holdings Limited, which is 51% owned by LA7 and 49% owned by AMP Capital Investors Limited following their purchase on 16<sup>th</sup> November 2012. The 51% holding is held in the Newcastle Airport Local Authority Holding Company Limited (NALAHCL), a company wholly owned by the seven authorities. NALAHCL has a called up share capital of 10,000 shares with a nominal value of £1 each. The Council holds a 18.87% interest in NALAHCL, valued at £16.400m (£16.400m in 2014/2015). The shares are not held for trading outside of the LA7.

The valuation of the holding is reviewed each year to consider whether any events have occurred which would materially change the valuation. The last valuation is based on the sale of shares to AMP Capital Investors Limited in 2012. As no such events have occurred during 2015/16 the valuation has remained unchanged.

### \*\*Other Financial Instruments Classified as Available for Sale

The Council holds a small number of various gilts and unit trusts with a value at cost of £0.014m (£0.015m in 2014/2016) which are classified as 'available for sale' meaning that all movements in price would, if considered material impact on the gains and losses recognised in the MiRS. The market value of these holdings as at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 was £138,978 in total (the value at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2015 was £145,361). This is not considered to be material and these investments are included at cost in the balance sheet.

### Transfers between Levels of the Fair Value Hierarchy

There were no transfers between input levels 1 and 2 during the year

### **Changes in the Valuation Technique**

There has been no change in the valuation technique used during the year for the financial instruments

There were no gains and losses included in Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure for the current and the previous year relating to Available for Sale Financial Assets.

# The Fair Values of Financial Assets and Financial Liabilities that are not measured at Fair Value (but for which Fair Value Disclosures are required)

Except for the financial assets carried at fair value (described in the table above), all other financial liabilities and financial assets represented by loans and receivables and long term debtors and creditors are carried on the balance sheet at amortised cost. Their fair value can be assessed by

calculating the present value of the cash flows that take place over the remaining life of the instruments (Level 2), using the following assumptions:

- For loans from the PWLB payable, new borrowing (certainty) rates from the PWLB have been applied to provide the fair value under PWLB debt redemption procedures as per interest rate notice number 124/16;
- For non-PWLB loans payable, PWLB prevailing market rates have been applied to provide the fair value under PWLB debt redemption procedures;
- For loans receivable prevailing benchmark market rates have been used to provide the fair value;
- No early repayment or impairment is recognised;
- Where an instrument has a maturity of less than 12 months or is a trade or other receivable the fair value is taken to be the carrying amount or the billed amount;

All the financial assets are classed as Loans and Receivables and held with Money Market Funds and Notice Accounts. The financial liabilities are held with PWLB and Market lenders. All of these investments and borrowings were not quoted on an active market and a Level 1 valuation is not available. To provide a fair value which provides a comparison to the carrying amount, we have used a financial model valuation provided by Capita Asset Services. This valuation applies the Net Present Value approach, which provides an estimate of the value of payments in the future in todays terms as at the balance sheet date. This is a widely accepted valuation technique commonly used by the private sector. Our accounting policy uses New Borrowing Rates to discount the future cash flows.

The fair values calculated are as follows:

31 March 2015		Financial Liabilities	31 Marc	ch 2016
Carrying	Fair		Carrying	Fair
Amount	Value		Amount	Value
	Restated			
£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000
177,817	205,753	PWLB Debt	177,783	210,589
40,403	52,379	Non PWLB Debt	40,380	54,085
30,988	30,993	Short Term Borrowing	29,756	29,762
21,101	21,101	Bank Overdraft	10,465	10,465
92,841	92,841	Long Term PFI and Finance Lease Liability	88,373	88,373
4,454	4,454	Short Term PFI and Finance Lease Liability	3,950	3,950
41,635	41,635	Short Term Creditors	41,451	41,451
409,239	449,156	Financial Liabilities	392,158	438,675

The loans which make up the PFI contract liabilities are held by and are under the control of the PFI provider. The Council, therefore, does not have the option to refinance the debt.

The fair value of the liabilities is greater than the carrying amount because the Council's portfolio of loans includes a number of fixed rate loans where the interest rate payable is higher than the rates available for similar loans in the market at the balance sheet date. This shows a notional future loss (based on economic conditions at 31 March 2016) arising from a commitment to pay interest to lenders above current market rates.

The fair value of Public Works Loan Board (PWLB) loans of £210.589m measures the economic effect of the terms agreed with the PWLB compared with estimates of the terms that would be offered for market transactions undertaken at the Balance Sheet date. The difference between the carrying amount and the fair value measures the additional interest that the council will pay over the remaining terms of the loans under the agreements with the PWLB, against what would be paid if the loans were at prevailing market rates.

However, the council has a continuing ability to borrow at concessionary rates from the PWLB rather than from the markets. A supplementary measure of the additional interest that the council will pay as

a result of its PWLB commitments for fixed rate loans is to compare the terms of these loans with the new borrowing rates available from the PWLB. If a value is calculated on this basis, the carrying amount of £177.783m would be valued at £210.589m. But, if the council were to seek to avoid the projected loss by repaying the loans to the PWLB, the PWLB would raise a penalty charge for early redemption [charging a premium for the additional interest that will not now be paid]. The exit price for the PWLB loans including the penalty charge would be £253.481m.

31 Marc	ch 2015	Financial Assets	31 Marc	ch 2016
Carrying	Fair		Carrying	Fair
Amount	Value		Amount	Value
£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000
		Deposits with Money Market Funds, Banks &		
206,252	206,460	Building Societies	222,666	222,981
665	665	Cash in Hand	444	444
57,258	57,258	Long Term Debtors	56,624	56,624
24,516	24,516	Short Term Debtors	19,744	19,744
288,691	288,899	Financial Assets	299,478	299,793

The fair value of the assets is greater than the carrying amount because the Council's portfolio of loans includes a number of fixed rate loans where the interest rate receivable is higher than the rates available for similar loans in the market at the balance sheet date. This shows a notional future gain (based on economic conditions at 31 March 2016).

At 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 the Council holds £5.498m of funds in relation to the North Eastern Local Enterprise Partnership (£22.954m at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2015) and £0.836m of funds in relation to the Associated of North East Councils (£1.483m at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2015). These funds do not belong to the Council and are therefore not reflected in the Statement of Accounts.

Short-term debtors and creditors are carried at cost as this is a fair approximation of their value.

2014/2015	Long Term Debtors	2015/2016
£'000		£'000
14,575	Long Term Loan Note - Newcastle Airport	14,575
18,500	Long Term Loan Note - Siglion	18,500
6,560	Property Lease Debtors	5,757
14,348	Advances to Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority	13,223
0	Loan to Leisure Joint Venture	1,900
3,275	Other Long Term Debtors	2,669
57,258	Total	56,624

Long Term Debtors included in the table above are predominately in respect of organisations linked to the Council with a very high degree of certainty regarding payment. All financial instruments are at a market rate of interest, no early repayment or impairment is recognised and therefore the values of long term debtors reflect the fair value of the debt.

# Note 16 - Short Term Debtors

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
6,303	Central government bodies	4,803
1,620	Other local authorities	1,280
1,793	NHS bodies	2,742
37,669	Other entities and individuals	28,384
47,385	Total	37,209

# Note 17 - Cash and cash equivalents

The balance of cash and cash equivalents is made up of the following elements:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
(20,436)	Cash held by the Council	(10,021)
25,333	Bank current accounts and Money Market Funds	61,611
0	Short-term deposits with banks and building societies	0
4,897	Total Cash and Cash Equivalents	51,590

This is presented on the Balance Sheet as follows:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
25,998	Cash and Cash Equivalents (in hand & bank)	62,055
(21,101)	Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)	(10,465)
4,897	Total Cash and Cash Equivalents	51,590

### Note 18 - Assets Held for Sale

A number of Council assets have been transferred from Property, Plant and Equipment and have been categorised as held for sale where the asset is available for immediate sale, there is a commitment to sell the asset, the asset has been actively marketed and a sale is expected within one year.

The carrying value of these assets is measured at fair value less costs to sell.

_			
	2014/2015		2015/2016
	£'000		£'000
	1,732	Balance outstanding at start of year	3,027
	(230)	Assets Sold	(1,826)
	(125)	Revaluation (Losses) / Gains	1,445
	1,650	Net transfer from non-current assets to current assets at year end	187
	3,027	Balance outstanding at year-end	2,833

# Note 19 - Short-Term Creditors

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
(12,928)	Central government bodies	(12,130)
(6,798)	Other local authorities	(4,627)
(2,324)	NHS bodies	(2,558)
(41,616)	Other entities and individuals	(38,805)
(63,666)	Total	(58,120)

### Note 20 - Provisions

	Insurance	Other	Total
	Provision	Provision	
	£'000	£'000	£'000
Balance at 31 March 2015	(5,041)	(21,643)	(26,684)
Additional provisions made 2015/2016	(2,709)	(6,000)	(8,709)
Amounts used 2015/2016	2,364	10,463	12,827
Unused amounts reversed 2015/2016	514	30	544
Balance at 31 March 2016	(4,872)	(17,150)	(22,022)
Long Term provisions at 31st March 2016	(4,872)	(671)	(5,543)
Short Term Provisions at 31st March 2016	0	(16,479)	(16,479)

The nature of the individual provisions held at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 is detailed in the table below:

	2014/2015	2015/2016		
Nature of provision		Short Term	Long Term	Total
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Insurance provision	(5,041)	0	(4,872)	(4,872)
Back on the Map temporary funding - Council-led	(92)	(19)	0	(19)
selective licensing project				
Funding for known leavers	(776)	(2,873)	0	(2,873)
Unequal back pay provision	(14,295)	(7,809)	0	(7,809)
Guarantee bonds held relating to rents and highways	(200)	(51)	(163)	(214)
works				
City Centre Property costs - disputed ground rent	(57)	(57)	0	(57)
Investment Grants - grants committed to businesses	(374)	0	(392)	(392)
Provision for potential costs of successful NNDR	(5,559)	(5,590)	0	(5,590)
appeals				
Potential grant repayment	(54)	(54)	0	(54)
Future staffing liabilities	(116)	0	(116)	(116)
Potential compensation payment	(120)	(26)	0	(26)
	, ,	, ,		
	(26,684)	(16,479)	(5,543)	(22,022)

# Note 21 – Usable Reserves

The total Usable Reserves held by the Council are £217.305m at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 (£189.663m at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2015) and these are detailed in the Movement in Reserves Statement. Movements in the Council's Usable Reserves are also detailed in Note 8 –Transfers to/from Earmarked Reserves.

Note 22 - Unusable Reserves

2014/2015		Note	2015/2016
£'000			£'000
217,888	Revaluation Reserve	22a	192,135
443,960	Capital Adjustment Account	22b	421,383
(1,130)	Financial Instrument Adjustment Account	22c	(1,255)
(499,020)	Pensions Reserve	22d	(452,740)
24,026	Deferred Capital Receipts Reserve	22e	24,480
3,566	Collection Fund Adjustment Account	22f	5,363
(3,440)	Accumulated Absence Account	22g	(2,237)
16,033	Available for Sale Financial Instrument Reserve	22h	16,033
201,883	Total Unusable Reserve		203,162

The following tables show the detail for each line item as follows:

### 22a) Revaluation Reserve

The Revaluation Reserve contains the gains made by the Council arising from increases in the value of its Property, Plant and Equipment and Intangible Assets. The balance is reduced when assets with accumulated gains are;

- revalued downwards or impaired and the gains are lost;
- used in the provision of services and the gains are consumed through depreciation, or;
- disposed of and the gains are realised.

The Reserve contains only revaluation gains accumulated since 1<sup>st</sup> April 2007, the date that the Reserve was created. Accumulated gains arising before that date are consolidated into the balance on the Capital Adjustment Account.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
217,658	Balance at 1 April	217,888
29,670	Upward revaluation of assets	12,042
(5,419)	Downward revaluation of assets and impairment losses not charged to	(10,184)
0.44.000	the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services	
241,909	Surplus or deficit on revaluation of non-current assets not posted to the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services	219,746
6,741	Difference between fair value depreciation and historical cost depreciation	6,240
17,280	Accumulated gains on assets sold or scrapped	21,371
24,021	Amount written off to the Capital Adjustment Account	27,611
217,888	Balance at 31 March	192,135

### 22b) Capital Adjustment Account

The Capital Adjustment Account absorbs the timing differences arising from the different arrangements for accounting for the consumption of non-current assets and for financing the acquisition, construction or additions to those assets under statutory provisions. The Account is debited with the cost of acquisition, construction or subsequent costs as depreciation, impairment losses and amortisations are charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement (with reconciling postings from the Revaluation Reserve to convert current and fair value figures to a historical cost basis). The Account is credited with the amounts set aside by the Council as finance for the costs of acquisition, construction and subsequent costs.

The Account contains accumulated gains and losses on Investment Properties and gains recognised on donated assets that have yet to be consumed by the Council.

The Account also contains revaluation gains accumulated on Property, Plant and Equipment before 1<sup>st</sup> April 2007, the date that the Revaluation Reserve was created to hold such gains.

Note 7 provides details of the source of all the transactions posted to the Account, apart from those involving the Revaluation Reserve.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
479,965	Balance at 1 April	443,960
	Reversal of items relating to capital expenditure debited or credited to the	
	Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement:	
(44,205)	Charges for depreciation and impairment of non-current assets	(41,980)
(2,547)	· • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	(10,159)
(468)	ı	(511)
(14,631)	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	(13,528)
(1,818)	` '	(5,471)
	Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Account	
(48,390)	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	(75,361)
	the gain / (loss) on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and	
(440.050)	Expenditure Statement	(4.47.040)
(112,059)	Adii atia a area conte conitta a ant at the Llorence Declaracy Accesses	(147,010)
	Adjusting amounts written out of the Unequal Backpay Account	07.644
	Adjusting amounts written out of the Revaluation Reserve  Net written out amount of the cost of non current assets consumed in the	27,611 (119,399)
(88,038)	year	(119,399)
	yeai	
	Capital financing applied in the year:	
2,842		o
15,024	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	18,087
,	and Expenditure Statement that have been applied to capital financing	,
13,796	Application of grants to capital financing from the Capital Grants	65,601
	Unapplied Account	
14,811	, ,	8,943
	against the General Fund balance	
4,758	Capital expenditure charged against the General Fund balance	3,106
51,231		95,737
802	Movement in the market value of Investment Properties debited or credited	1,085
	to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	
443,960	Balance at 31 March	421,383

### 22c) Financial Instruments Adjustment Account

The Financial Instruments Adjustment Account absorbs the timing differences arising from the different arrangements for accounting for income and expenses relating to certain financial instruments and for bearing losses or benefiting from gains per statutory provisions. The Council uses the Account to manage premiums paid on the early redemption of loans. Premiums are debited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement when they are incurred, but reversed out of the General Fund Balance to the Account in the Movement in Reserves Statement. Over time, the expense is posted back to the General Fund Balance in accordance with statutory arrangements for spreading the burden on council tax. In the Council's case, this period is the unexpired term that was outstanding on the loans when they were redeemed. As a result, the balance on the Account at 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 will be charged to the General Fund over the next 39 years.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
(1,004)	Balance at 1 April	(1,130)
0	Premiums incurred in the year charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Account	0
(126)	Proportion of premiums incurred in previous financial years to be charged against the General Fund Balance in accordance with statutory requirements	(125)
(126)	Amount by which finance costs charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement are different from finance costs chargeable in the year in accordance with statutory requirements	(125)
(1,130)	Balance at 31 March	(1,255)

### 22d) Pensions Reserve

The Pensions Reserve absorbs the timing differences arising from the different arrangements for accounting for post-employment benefits and for funding benefits in accordance with statutory provisions. The Council accounts for post-employment benefits in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as the benefits are earned by employees accruing years of service, updating the liabilities recognised to reflect inflation, changing assumptions and investment returns on any resources set aside to meet the costs. However, statutory arrangements require benefits earned to be financed as the Council makes employer's contributions to pension funds or eventually pays any pensions for which it is directly responsible. The debit balance on the Pensions Reserve therefore shows a substantial shortfall in the benefits earned by past and current employees and the resources the Council has set aside to meet them. The statutory arrangements will ensure that funding will have been set aside by the time the benefits come to be paid.

2014/2015		2015/2016			
£'000		£'000			
(439,620)	Balance at 1 April	(499,020)			
(50,890)	Remeasurement of the net defined benefit liability	54,850			
(40,490)	Reversal of items relating to retirement benefits debited or credited to the				
	Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services in the Comprehensive				
	Income and Expenditure Statement				
31,980	Employer's pensions contributions and direct payments to pensioners	32,680			
	payable in the year				
(499,020)	Balance at 31 March	(452,740)			

### 22e) Deferred Capital Receipts Reserve

The Deferred Capital Receipts Reserve holds the gains recognised on the disposal of non-current assets but for which cash settlement has yet to take place. Under statutory arrangements, the Council does not treat these gains as usable for financing new capital expenditure until they are backed by cash receipts. When the deferred cash settlement eventually takes place, amounts are transferred to the Capital Receipts Reserve.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
570	Balance at 1 April	24,026
	Transfer of deferred sale proceeds credited as part of the gain / (loss)	458
	on disposal to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	
(4)	Transfer to the Capital Receipts Reserve upon receipt of cash	(4)
24,026	Balance at 31 March	24,480

### 22f) Collection Fund Adjustment Account

The Collection Fund Adjustment Account manages the differences arising from the recognition of council tax and business rates income in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement as it falls due from council tax payers and business rates payers compared with the statutory arrangements for paying across amounts to the General Fund from the Collection Fund.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
805	Balance at 1 April	3,566
	Amount by which council tax income credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is different from the council tax income calculated for the year in accordance with statutory requirements	1,797
3,566	Balance at 31 March	5,363

### 22g) Accumulated Absences Account

The Accumulated Absences Account absorbs the differences that would otherwise arise on the General Fund Balance from accruing for compensated absences earned but not taken in the year e.g. annual leave entitlement carried forward at 31<sup>st</sup> March. Statutory arrangements require that the impact on the General Fund Balance is neutralised by transfers to or from the Account.

2014/2015		2015	/2016
£'000		£'000	£'000
(4,135)	Balance at 1 April		(3,440)
	Settlement or cancellation of accrual made at the end of the preceding year	3,440	
(3,440)	Amounts accrued at the end of the current year	(2,237)	
	Amount by which officer remuneration charged to the		1,203
	Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement on an		
	accrual basis is different from remuneration chargeable in		
	the year in accordance with statutory requirements		
(3,440)	Balance at 31 March		(2,237)

### 22h) Available for Sale Financial Instruments Reserve

The Available for Sale Financial Instruments Reserve contains the gains made by the Council arising from the increases in the value of its investments that have quoted market prices or otherwise do not have fixed or determinable prices. The balance is reduced when the investments with accumulated gains are:

- Revalued downwards or impaired and the gains are lost.
- Disposed of and the gains are realised.

I	2014/2015		2015/2016
ı	£'000		£'000
ſ	16,033	Balance at 1 April	16,033
	0	Upward / (downward) revaluation of investments not charged to the	0
ı		Surplus / Deficit on the Provision of Services	
	16,033	Balance at 31 March	16,033

# Note 23 – Cash Flow Statement – Operating Activities

The net cash flows for operating activities include the following items:

ı	2014/2015		2015/2016
	£'000		£'000
	3,435	Interest received	5,217
	(11,813)	Interest paid	(12,569)
	0	Dividends received	0
	(8,378)		(7,352)

# Note 24 – Cash Flow Statement – Investing Activities

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
52,502	Purchase of property, plant and equipment, investment property and	69,199
	intangible assets	
180,000	Purchase of short-term and long-term investments	160,000
484	Other payments for investing activities	2,023
(638)	Net Proceeds from the sale of property, plant and equipment, investment	(3,763)
	property and intangible assets	
(90,000)	Proceeds from short-term and long-term investments	(180,000)
(26,466)	Other receipts from investing activities	(108,407)
115,882	Net cash flows from investing activities	(60,948)

# Note 25 - Cash Flow Statement - Financing Activities

2014/20	15	2015/2016
£'0	00	£'000
(50,0	9) Cash receipts of short and long-term borrowing	(58)
	Billing Authorities - Council Tax and NDR Adjustments	(1,349)
4,5	62 Cash payments for the reduction of the outstanding liabilities relating to	3,709
	finance leases and on-balance sheet PFI contracts	
11,3	46 Repayments of short and long term borrowing	1,356
	Other payments for financing activities	0
(39,8	0) Net cash flows from financing activities	3,658

### Note 26 – Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions

The analysis of income and expenditure by service on the face of the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement is that specified by the Service Reporting Code of Practice. However, decisions about resource allocation are taken by the Council's Cabinet on the basis of budget reports analysed across portfolios. These reports are prepared on a different basis from the accounting policies used in the financial statements. In particular;

- no charges are made in relation to capital expenditure (whereas depreciation, revaluation and impairment losses in excess of the balance on the Revaluation Reserve and amortisations are charged to services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement);
- the cost of retirement benefits is based on cash flows (payment of employer's pension contributions) rather than current service cost of benefits accrued in the year;
- expenditure on some support services is budgeted for centrally and not charged to portfolios.

The income and expenditure of the Council is recorded below in line with the portfolio structure used for internal financial reporting:

# Notes to the Financial Statements Note 26 – Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions (continued)

# Portfolio Income and Expenditure 2014/2015

	Leader	Deputy	Cabinet	Children's	Health	Public	City	Responsive	Total
		Leader	Secretary	Services	Housing	Health	Services	Services	
					and Adult	Wellness		and	
					Services	and Culture		Customer	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	Care £'000	
Fees, charges and other service income	(953)	(2,869)	(15,568)	(6,843)	(15,739)	(4,359)	(9,034)	(1,615)	(56,980)
Government grants	(961)	(128,090)	(248)	(141,657)	(4,595)	(21,234)	(8,588)	(698)	(306,071)
Other Grants, reimbursements and contributions	(350)	(2,532)	(5,494)	(9,016)	(37,018)		(3,903)	, ,	(60,553)
Total Income	(2,264)	(133,491)	(21,310)	(157,516)	(57,352)	(26,864)	(21,525)	(3,282)	(423,604)
Employee expenses	5,229	20,162	12,413	120,273	14,872	8,673	20,779	4,282	206,683
Other service expenditure	8,821	130,556	20,188	75,514	118,775	20,961	30,599	3,589	409,003
Depreciation, amortisation and impairment	660	2,768	7,044	19,089	666	4,563	11,471	894	47,155
Total Expenditure	14,710	153,486	39,645	214,876	134,313	34,197	62,849	8,765	662,841
Net Expenditure	12,446	19,995	18,335	57,360	76,961	7,333	41,324	5,483	239,237

# Note 26 – Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions (continued)

# Portfolio Income and Expenditure 2015/2016

	Leader	Deputy	Cabinet	Children's	Health	Public	City	Responsive	Total
		Leader	Secretary	Services	Housing	Health	Services	Services	
					and Adult	Wellness		and	
					Services	and Culture		Customer	
								Care	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Fees, charges and other service income	(1,179)	(2,872)	(13,249)	(7,096)	(16,551)	(1,114)	(7,996)	(785)	(50,842)
Government grants	(1,936)	(125,870)	(129)	(138,928)	(6,978)	(22,314)	(4,783)	(1,483)	(302,421)
Other Grants, reimbursements and contributions	(556)	(2,267)	(5,385)	(9,430)	(3,400)	(1,201)	(3,715)		(26,988)
Total Income	(3,671)	(131,009)	(18,763)	(155,454)	(26,929)	(24,629)	(16,494)	(3,302)	(380,251)
Employee expenses	5,017	21,654	13,318	126,354	14,016	5,681	23,012	4,434	213,486
Other service expenditure	8,575	130,312	11,825	82,012	89,936	23,182	26,275	4,359	376,476
Depreciation, amortisation and impairment	977	2,985	10,261	16,175	412	4,432	14,313	3,052	52,607
Total Expenditure	14,569	154,951	35,404	224,541	104,364	33,295	63,600	11,845	642,569
Net Expenditure	10,898	23,942	16,641	69,087	77,435	8,666	47,106	8,543	262,318

# Note 26 - Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions (continued)

# Reconciliation of Portfolio Income and Expenditure to Cost of Services in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement

This reconciliation shows how the figures in the analysis of portfolio income and expenditure relate to the amounts included in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
239,237	Net expenditure in the portfolio analysis	262,318
	Amounts in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement not reported to management in the analysis	(885)
	Cost of Service in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	261,433

# Note 26 – Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions (continued)

## **Reconciliation to Subjective Analysis**

This reconciliation shows how the figures in the analysis of portfolio income and expenditure relate to a subjective analysis of the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services included in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

### **Reconciliation to Subjective Analysis 2014/2015**

	Portfolio Analysis		Services	Corporate Amounts	Total
	£'000	•		£'000	£'000
Fees, charges and other service income	(56,980)	(902)		(646)	(58,528)
Grant income	(306,071)	0	(306,071)	(153,877)	(459,948)
Reimbursements and contributions	(60,553)	0	(60,553)	0	(60,553)
Interest and investment income	0	0	0	(3,435)	(3,435)
Income from non-domestic rates	0	0	0	(41,886)	(41,886)
Income from council tax	0	0	0	(78,039)	(78,039)
Change in fair value of investment properties	0	0	0	(880)	(880)
Total Incor	ne (423,604)	(902)	(424,506)	(278,763)	(703,269)
Employee expenses	206,683		206,683	0	206,683
Other service expenses	409,003	21	409,024	0	409,024
Depreciation, amortisation and impairment	47,155	0	47,155		47,155
Disposals and impairments of subsidiaries	0	0	0	1,949	
Interest Payments	0	0	0	30,071	30,071
Precepts and Levies	0	0	0	17,293	17,293
Payments to Housing Capital Receipts Pool	0	0	0	3	3
Gain or Loss on Disposal of Non-current Assets	0	0	0	26,070	
Total Expenditu	re 662,841	21	662,862	75,386	738,248
Surplus or deficit on the provision of service	es 239,237	(881)	238,356	(203,377)	34,979

# Notes to the Financial Statements Note 26 – Amounts Reported for Resource Allocation Decisions (continued)

# Reconciliation to Subjective Analysis 2015/2016

	Portfolio Analysis	reported to management for decision	Services	Corporate Amounts	Total
	£'000	making £'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
	2300	2000	200		2300
Fees, charges and other service income	(50,842)	(885)	(51,727)	(912)	(52,639)
Grant income	(302,421)	0	(302,421)	(223,232)	(525,653)
Reimbursements and contributions	(26,988)	0	(26,988)	0	(26,988)
Interest and investment income	0	0	0	(5,217)	(5,217)
Income from non-domestic rates	0	0	0	(44,130)	(44,130)
Income from council tax	0	0	0	(80,700)	(80,700)
Change in fair value of investment properties	0	0	0	(1,085)	(1,085)
Total Income	(380,251)	(885)	(381,136)	(355,276)	(736,412)
	044 504	•	044.504	2	044.504
Employee expenses	211,591	0	211,591	0	211,591
Other service expenses	378,371	0	378,371	0	378,371
Depreciation, amortisation and impairment	52,607	0	52,607	0	52,607
Impairment of investment in subsidiaries	0	0	0	27.040	07.040
Interest Payments	0	0	0	27,949	
Precepts and Levies Payments to Housing Capital Receipts Pool		0	0	16,988	16,988
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		0	0	ى 76,689	ح 76,689
Gain or Loss on Disposal of Non-current Assets  Total Expenditure	642,569	0	642,569	121,630	76,689
i otai Experioliture	042,369	U	042,309	121,030	104,199
Surplus or deficit on the provision of services	262,318	(885)	261,433	(233,646)	27,787

### **Note 27 – Trading Operations**

The Council is required to publish the financial results of services it operates on a trading account basis.

2014/2015				2015/2016		
		(Surplus)				(Surplus)
Expenditure	Turnover	/ Deficit		Expenditure	Turnover	/ Deficit
£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000
5,621	6,233	(612)	General Highways	5,487	6,261	(774)
5,852	5,886	(34)	Buildings Maintenance	6,393	6,531	(138)
11,473	12,119	(646)		11,880	12,792	(912)

Trading operations are incorporated into the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. Where these activities support other Council services, the expenditure relating to the trading operation is allocated to appropriate headings within Cost of Services. Only a residual amount of the net surplus on trading operations is charged as Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure (see Note 10).

### Note 28 - Agency Services

As detailed within Related Party Transactions (Note 35), the Council provides support services to various other Authorities or Bodies.

A limited range of agency services are also provided to third parties on behalf of these organisations, however, the level of income generated from this activity is relatively low in value and has therefore not been detailed in the accounts.

### Note 29 - Pooled Budgets

Section 75 of the NHS Act 2006 allows partnership arrangements between National Health Service (NHS) bodies, Local Authorities, and other agencies in order to improve and co-ordinate services. A pooled budget is established to which each partner organisation makes an agreed contribution. The aim of the partnership is to provide a service to a target client group and allow organisations to work in a more unified way.

### **Better Care Fund**

Sunderland City Council and Sunderland CCG are partners in the provision of services to support reduced hospital admissions and length of stay. 2015/2016 was the first year of this arrangement.

The principles of the Better Care Fund align with the Sunderland Joint Health and Wellbeing Strategy which aims to have a city where:

- everyone is as healthy as they can be;
- people live longer;
- people enjoy a good standard of wellbeing;
- we can see a reduction in health inequalities.

The Better Care Fund is seen as a significant enabler to achieve the overall vision for health and social care in the city. The Better Care Fund agreement will help to ensure that the following happens:

 Joint Working – shaping and managing cost effective interventions through integrated services;

 Working together – making the best use of strengths and assets to provide flexible and tailored services that respond to local conditions and focus on what matters to residents to achieve more for the city's communities.

The Better Care Fund will meet these objectives by ensuring:

- Services are commissioned to be co-ordinated around individuals and targeted to meet specific needs;
- Outcomes are improved for individuals;
- Improvements in the care experienced by individuals, their families and carers;
- Independence is optimised, by providing the right support in a timely manner, focusing on a reablement approach;
- · People have high quality, tailored support which focuses on people staying out of hospital;
- Peoples care is co-ordinated and managed, with the GP at the heart of organising the care, avoiding unnecessary admissions to hospital and care homes – enabling people to regain skills and independence after episodes of ill health and/or injuries.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Funding Provided to the Pooled Budget	
-	Sunderland City Council	64,343
-	Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group	103,743
-	Total Funding	168,086
	Expenditure met from the Pooled Budget	
-	Sunderland City Council	68,817
-	Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group	99,199
-	Total Expenditure	168,016
	Net Surplus / (Deficit) arising on the pooled budget	70
-	Sunderland City Council Share of Surplus / Deficit	27

### **Mental Capacity Act / Deprivation of Liberties**

The overall aim of this pooled budget is to facilitate the provision of Mental Capacity Act coordinators, by effective coordination of resources of the parties through the pooled budget, and enabling the parties to work closely together to provide the necessary resources to ensure so far as practicable, compliance with the Mental Capacity Act 2005 (as amended) insofar as it relates to the provision of Assessments.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Funding Provided to the Pooled Budget	
48	Sunderland City Council	27
63	Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group	36
111	Total Funding	63
	Expenditure met from the Pooled Budget	
63	Sunderland City Council	63
0	Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group	0
63	Total Expenditure	63
48	Net Surplus / (Deficit) arising on the pooled budget	0
21	Sunderland City Council Share of Surplus / Deficit	0

### Note 30 - Members' Allowances

The Council paid the following amounts to members of the council during the year.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
1,148	Allowances	1,139
18	Expenses	13
1,166	Total	1,152

### Note 31 – Officers' Remuneration

The tables below disclose the specific remuneration information in relation to 'Senior' officers. Officers whose salary is £50,000 or more per year but less than £150,000 are listed individually by way of job title. Officers whose salary is £150,000 or more per year are also identified by name. The disclosure is made for 2015/2016 and 2014/2015 in the following categories:

- salaries, fees and allowances;
- bonuses;
- expenses allowance;
- · compensation for loss of employment;
- benefits in kind;
- employees' pension contributions.

Post Holder Information	Salary	Bonuses	Expense	Compensation		Total	Pension	Total
	(Including		Allowances	for loss of	Kind		Contributions	Remuneration
	Fees and			office		excluding		including
	Allowances)					Pension		Pension
	£	£	£	£	£	Contributions £	£	Contributions
2014/2015	~	2	~	2	~		~	~
Senior Officer Emoluments exceeding £150,000 per year								
Chief Executive - Dave Smith	209,468	0	0	0	0	209,468	33,300	242,768
Senior Officer Emoluments exceeding £50,000 but less than £150,000								
Deputy Chief Executive	128,063	0	0	0	0	128,063	20,362	148,425
Executive Director of Commercial Development *	53,787		0	0	0	53,787	I	-
Executive Director of Enterprise Development *	54,384	0	0	0	0	54,384	0	54,384
Executive Director of People's Services	122,940	0	0	0	0	122,940	19,547	142,487
Director of Public Health	104,201	0	0	0	0	104,201	14,482	118,683
Director of Finance	98,252	0	0	0	0	98,252	15,719	113,971
Head of Law and Governance	85,391	0	0	0	0	85,391	13,577	98,968

<sup>\*</sup> Officers not in post for a full year

Post Holder Information	Salary	Bonuses	Expense	Compensation		Total	Pension	Total
	(Including		Allowances	for loss of	Kind		Contributions	Remuneration
	Fees and			office		excluding		including
	Allowances)					Pension		Pension
	£	£	£	£	£	Contributions £	£	Contributions £
2015/2016	~		~	~	~	~	~~	
Senior Officer Emoluments exceeding £150,000 per year								
Chief Executive - Dave Smith *	108,686	0	0	185,470	0	294,156	331,414	625,570
Director of Finance/Interim Head of Paid Service - Sonia Tognarelli	155,393		0			286,806	-	
Senior Officer Emoluments exceeding £50,000 but less than £150,000								
Deputy Chief Executive *	22,394	0	0	0	0	22,394	80,943	103,337
Executive Director of People's Services	123,190	0	0	104,892	0	228,082	216,413	444,495
Executive Director of Commercial Development	112,845	0	0	0	0	112,845	17,918	130,763
Executive Director of Enterprise	112,695	0	0	0	0	112,695	0	112,695
Development								
Head of Legal Services	87,146	0	0	0	0	87,146	13,780	100,926
Director of Public Health	88,895	0	0	0	0	88,895	12,708	101,603

<sup>\*</sup> Officers not in post for a full year

The number of other employees, whose remuneration, including compensation for loss of office if applicable, but excluding employer's pension contributions, was £50,000 or more in bands of £5,000 is shown below:

2014/	2015		2015/2016			
Non- Teaching Staff (restated)	Teaching Staff	Remuneration	Non- Teaching Staff	Teaching Staff		
25	34	£50,000 - £54,999	37	40		
9	19	£55,000 - £59,999	14	13		
3	18	£60,000 - £64,999	6	17		
7	14	£65,000 - £69,999	9	12		
1	7	£70,000 - £74,999	3	13		
9	5	£75,000 - £79,999	11	6		
3	1	£80,000 - £84,999	4	1		
4	1	£85,000 - £89,999	3	2		
1	1	£90,000 - £94,999	1	0		
4	0	£95,000 - £99,999	1	0		
0	0	£100,000 - £104,999	1	0		
0	0	£110,000 - £114,999	1	0		
0	0	£115,000 - £119,999	1	0		
0	0	£120,000 - £124,999	0	0		
0	0	£125,000 - £129,999	0	0		
0		£130,000 - £134,999	0	0		
1		£135,000 - £139,999	2	0		
0	1	£140,000 - £144,999	0	1		

### Note 32 - External Audit Costs

Sunderland City Council has incurred the following costs in relation to the audit of the Statement of Accounts, certification of grant claims and statutory inspections and to non-audit services provided by the Council's external auditors.

2014/2015 £'000		2015/2016 £'000
	Fees payable to external auditors with regard to external audit services carried out by the appointed auditor for the year	136
	Fees payable to external auditors in respect of statutory inspections Fees payable to external auditors for the certification of grant claims and returns for the year	0 9
11	Fees payable in respect of other services provided by external auditors during the year	3
(18)	Rebate received relating to audit services in prior years	o
184	Total Costs	148

### Note 33 - Dedicated Schools' Grant

The Council's expenditure on schools is funded primarily by grant monies provided by the Department for Education, the Dedicated Schools Grant (DSG). An element of DSG is recouped by the Department to fund academy schools in the Council's area. DSG is ring-fenced and can only be applied to meet expenditure properly included in the Schools Budget, as defined in the School Finance (England) Regulations 2011. The Schools Budget includes elements for a range of educational services provided on a council-wide basis and for the Individual Schools Budget, which is divided into a budget share for each maintained school.

Details of the deployment of DSG receivable for 2015/2016 are as follows:

	Schools	Budget Funded	by DSG
	Central	Individual	Total
	Expenditure	Schools	
		Budget (ISB)	
	£'000	£'000	£'000
Final DSG for 2015/2016 before Academy recoupment			198,930
Academy figure recouped for 2015/2016			83,591
Total DSG after Academy recoupment for 2015/2016			115,339
Plus			
Brought forward from 2014/2015			2,638
Less			
Carry forward to 2016/2017 agreed in advance			0
Agreed initial budgeted distribution in 2015/2016	11,303	106,674	117,977
In Year Adjustments	0	154	154
Final budgeted distribution in 2015/2016	11,303	106,828	118,131
Less			
Actual central expenditure	9,841		9,841
Less			
Actual ISB deployed to schools		106,637	106,637
Plus			
Local authority contribution for 2015/2016	0	0	0
Carry forward to 2016/2017	1,462	191	1,653

### Note 34 - Grant Income

The Council has received a number of grants, contributions and donations that have yet to be recognised as income as they have conditions attached to them that may require the monies or property to be returned to the provider. The balances at the year-end are as follows:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Capital Grant Receipts in Advance	
958	Department for Education	670
5	Department of Health	4
5,350	Communities and Local Government	52
1,259	Department for Transport	318
0	Nexus	83
2,939	Homes and Communities Agency	799
135	Heritage Lottery Fund	51
81	Department of Energy and Climate Change	81
90	Arts Council	90
10,817	Total	2,148

The Council credited the following grants, contributions and donations to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Credited to Taxation and Non Specific Grant Income and Expenditure	е
	Revenue Grants:	
93,968	Revenue Support Grant	69,895
	Top Up Grant	35,948
2,482	New Homes Bonus	3,423
964	Council Tax Freeze Grant	989
	Local Services Support Grant	39
2,350	Section 31 Grant	3,005
135,089		113,299
	Capital Grants:	
5,101	Communities and Local Government (including European)	90,648
7,231	Department for Transport	12,136
0	Nexus	3,517
3,340	Department for Education	2,107
89	Heritage Lottery Fund	399
0	Arts Council	257
1,538	Homes and Communities Agency	181
696	Environment Agency	115
	Other Capital Grants and Contributions	573
18,788	·	109,933
153,877	Total	223,232

2014/2015			2015/2016
£'000			£'000
	Credited to Services		
	Revenue Grants:	DE!	5 500
1 ' -	Communities and Local Government		5,538
893		Care Act Grant	1,404
0 0		Strengthening Families Grant Independent Living Fund	866 708
764		European Grants	636
727		New Burdens	588
0		Transformation Challenge Grant	500
143		Recycling Reward Scheme	117
0		Sunderland, a City by the Sea	117
120		Extended Rights to Free Travel	61
1,481		Weekly Collection Grant	0
1,202		Welfare Reform Social Fund	0
82		other grants	59
126,145	Department for Work and Pensions:	Housing Benefit	124,941
0		Welfare Reform Additional Burdens	102
0		Universal Credits	53
35		other grants	86
	Department of Health:	Public Health	22,314
283		Local Reform and Community Deprivation of Liberties	211 167
120		Helping People Home Grant	40
125		Care Bill Implementation	40
	Department for Education:	Dedicated Schools	115,621
10,062	The state of the s	Pupil Premium	9,307
1,449		Universal Free School Meals	2,620
3,222		Education Services	2,535
587		PE and Sport	594
266		Adoption Reform	175
0		Summer Schools Pupil Premium	103
0		New Burdens	59
2,149		16-19 Bursary	0
308		other grants	287
	Skills Funding Agency Youth Justice Board		4,500 690
	Arts Council		397
	Northern Arts		166
	Home Office		128
	Other Grants		232
300,724	4		295,922
			<b>_</b>
	Grants applied to revenue expend	iture funded from capital under	
	statute:		
	Department for Education		954
	Department of Health		2,845
	Communities and Local Government		5,080
	Other Capital Grants		215
8,101			9,094
308,825	Total		305,016
555,520	1		. 555,510

### Note 35 - Related Parties

The Council is required to disclose material transactions with related parties – bodies or individuals that have the potential to control or influence the Council or to be controlled or influenced by the Council. Disclosure of these transactions allows readers to assess the extent to which the Council might have been constrained in its ability to operate independently or might have secured the ability to limit another party's ability to bargain freely with the Council.

#### **Central Government**

Central Government has significant influence over the general operations of the Council – it is responsible for providing the statutory framework within which the Council operates, provides the majority of its funding in the form of grants and prescribes the terms of many of the transactions that the Council has with other parties (e.g. council tax bills, housing benefits). Grants received from government departments are set out in the subjective analysis in Note 26 on reporting for resource allocation decisions and further detailed in Note 34.

#### **Members**

Members of the Council have direct control over the Council's financial and operating policies. The total of members' allowances paid in 2015/2016 is shown in Note 30. In respect of the 2015/2016 financial year a number of Council members had a controlling interest in a company, partnership, trust or entity which generated a related party transaction with the Council. The controlling influence was by way of ownership, or as a director, trustee or partner. These transactions amounted to payments of £0.241m made by the Council in 2015/2016 (£1.286m in 2014/2015), of which £0.024m (£0.876m for 2014/2015) relates to payments to companies and £0.217m (£0.410m for 2014/2015) to voluntary organisations.

The figures stated above do not include transactions with Sunderland Care and Support Ltd or Sunderland Live Ltd as transactions between these companies and the Council have been separately identified as part of the production of Group Accounts for 2015/2016.

It should be noted that all Council members' pecuniary and non-financial interests which could conflict with those of the Council are open to public inspection as required by the Local Authority (Members' Interests) Regulation (SI 1992/618) laid under Section 19 of the Local Government and Housing Act 1989. The relevant members must therefore declare an interest (which was minuted) and they do not take part in any discussion or decision relating to the transactions concerned.

#### Officers

In respect of the 2015/2016 financial year no Chief Officers had a controlling interest in a company, partnership, trust or entity which is considered to have generated a related party transaction with the Council.

### **Entities Controlled or Significantly Influenced by the Council**

### Sunderland Care & Support (Holding Company) Ltd

Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd with its subsidiary Sunderland Care and Support Ltd commenced trading on the 1<sup>st</sup> December 2013 for the provision of Adult Social Care Services for Sunderland City Council and was set up as a Local Authority Trading Company (LATC).

Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd is 100% owned by Sunderland City Council, with Sunderland Care and Support Ltd being owned fully by the Holding Company. Sunderland City Council contracts with Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd for the provision of Adult Social Care Services, the holding company then subcontracts to Sunderland Care and Support Ltd who deliver the following Adult Social Care Services:

- Reablement at home
- Farnborough Court Intermediate Care Centre

- Sunderland Telecare
- Community Equipment Service and Handyperson Service
- Day services
- Supported living schemes
- Registered residential services
- · Short break services
- Independence at home (outreach) services
- Sunderland Shared Lives
- See and Solve Solutions
- Sunderland Home Improvement Agency

The value of the contract for the period was £39.287m. The pre audit operating loss for the period, before tax, amounted to £0.359m for the two companies.

Both companies have a common board of directors appointed by the Sunderland City Council (as the shareholder of the holding company).

### **Sunderland Live Ltd**

Sunderland Live Ltd was formed in April 2013 as a local authority trading company to deliver the Council's core events programme as well as additional events as requested by both the Council and other clients in both the public and private sector. The company's aim is to continually develop its high-quality events programme that benefits the local economy and increases the city's profile. To this end, the flagship Sunderland International Airshow attracted just short of an estimated 1 million visitors to the seafront over 3 days in July, helping to create vibrancy and things to see, do and take part in for residents and non-residents alike.

The value of the contract for the period was £1.044m. The audited operating loss for the period, before tax, amounted to £0.042m.

### Siglion LLP

On 7<sup>th</sup> November 2014 the Council and Carillion (Maple Oak) Limited formed a Limited Liability Partnership (LLP) (Siglion) with both parties owning 50% of the LLP. Siglion has a wholly owned subsidiary (Siglion Nominee Limited) and Siglion and Siglion Nominee Limited have formed two further LLPs. These are Siglion Investments LLP and Siglion Developments LLP. Igloo Regeneration Ltd has been appointed to deliver a range of services including development management in relation to a number of regeneration sites and following the acquisition from the Council of a number of investment properties including ground leases, retail properties, industrial properties and managed workspaces, strategic asset management. In consideration of this transaction, the Council received loan notes totalling £23.5m. These are split between Loan Note A (£5m) which is non-interest bearing and Loan Note B (£18.5m), which is interest bearing, with interest payable quarterly. Loan Note A is not anticipated to be repaid until Siglion is wound up, whilst Loan Note B is similarly not anticipated to be repaid until Siglion is wound up but may be repaid and hence the value reduce over time as investment properties are disposed of. Siglion's primary purpose is to assist in the delivery of economic and regeneration benefits to Sunderland through its objectives of:

- Improving the concentration of new economic activity in the city centre;
- Creating a city centre that supports such higher value job creation:
- Bringing dormant sites back into use;
- Offering a wider choice of housing to the market; and
- Positioning Sunderland as a place to invest.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> April 2015 to 31st March 2016, show a net profit before taxation of £2.383m. Release of dividends, relating to the period 1<sup>st</sup> January 2015 to 31<sup>st</sup> December 2015, were approved in May 2016 with the Council receiving £0.345m. The overall current net worth of the group is £12.887m.

### Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd

In June 2015 the Council entered into a unique joint venture (JV) partnership, known as Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, with Sports & Leisure Management Ltd (SLM), who operate under the brand Everyone Active, to manage and operate the City's leisure facilities. SLM (as operator) have entered into sub-contracting arrangements with SLM Fitness and Health Limited, SLM Food and Beverage Limited and SLM Community Leisure Charitable Trust in order to sub-contract specific elements of the service.

The JV is a private company limited by shares and is owned by the Council and SLM in equal shares (50:50) and is managed by a board of directors with an equal number of representatives from each party.

The purpose of the JV is to:

- oversee SLM's (as the operator) delivery of the operating contract;
- act as Landlord of the leisure facilities;
- provide strategic direction to further develop sports and leisure facilities and opportunities in the City; and
- to set an annual business plan for the JV and monitor performance of SLM (as operator) against that plan.

The key objectives in forming this partnership are:

- to contribute to the better physical and mental health and wellbeing, skill development and levels of attainment of Sunderland's citizens through increased participation in physical activity, sport and leisure;
- to develop a sport and leisure service that is self-sustaining (that requires no subsidy beyond the short term);
- to provide universal access to high quality sport and leisure facilities;
- to support sporting excellence; and
- to identify and develop additional commercial opportunities which contribute to the achievement of any of the above objectives.

The value of the contract for the period was £3.121m.

In order to help the Joint Venture to fund initial capital works, both the Council and SLM have provided loans to the Joint Venture (£2.000m and £0.700m respectively), and SLM has also provided an equity investment of £0.500m. The Council's loan is repayable over 20 years with the first principal repayment payable during 2016/2017 and the final principal repayment payable during 2035/2036. £2.000m is outstanding at the end of 2015/2016.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> June 2015 to 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016, shows a net profit before taxation of £0.052m and indicates that no dividend is proposed. The overall current net worth of the group is £1.052m.

### **Newcastle Airport**

Under the Airport Act 1986, Newcastle International Airport Limited (NIAL) was formed and seven local authorities were allocated shares in consideration for all the property, rights and liabilities that were transferred into the new company. On 4<sup>th</sup> May 2001, the seven local authority shareholders of NIAL (the "LA7") entered into a strategic partnership with Copenhagen Airports A/S for the latter to purchase a 49% share of Newcastle International Airport. This involved the creation of a new company, NIAL Holdings Limited, which is 51% owned by LA7. The 51% holding is held in the Newcastle Airport Local Authority Holding Company Limited, a company wholly owned by the seven authorities. The Newcastle Airport Local Authority Holding Company Limited has a called up share capital of 10,000 shares with a nominal value of £1 each. The Council originally held a shareholding of 1,845 shares representing an 18.45% interest in this company. These shares are not held for trading outside of the LA7.

On 16<sup>th</sup> November 2012, Copenhagen Airports A/S sold its 49% holding to AMP Capital Investors Ltd. As a result, the valuation of the LA7 holding is now based on the open market value achieved in this sale. At the same time an internal sale of shares also took place within the LA7 group. The Council as a result acquired an additional 42 shares and now holds an 18.87% interest in Newcastle Airport Local Authority Holding Company Limited, valued at £16.400m using the open market value of the shares.

The valuation of the shareholding is reviewed each year to consider whether any events have occurred which would materially change the valuation but no such events have occurred during 2015/2016 with the result that the valuation has remained unchanged.

Through its shares in Newcastle Airport Local Authority Holding Company Limited the Council now has a revised effective shareholding of 9.62% in Newcastle International Airport Limited (and the group companies of NIAL Group Limited and NIAL Holdings Limited). The principal activity of Newcastle International Airport Limited (Registered Number 2077766) is the provision of landing services for both commercial and freight operators. No dividend was received for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> December 2015 (no dividend was received for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> December 2014).

Members of the LA7 entered into a loan agreement with NIAL Group Limited in 2012/13, issuing £67.665m shareholder loan notes. The loan notes will be repayable in 2032 with interest being received up to that date on a 6 monthly basis. Otherwise there are no outstanding balances owed to or from NIAL at the end of the year.

NIAL Group Limited made a profit before tax of £2.300m and a profit after tax of £4.556m for the year ended 31<sup>st</sup> December 2015. In the previous year, the Group made a profit before tax of £0.496m and a profit after tax of £0.277m.

### Port of Sunderland

The Port of Sunderland is owned and operated by Sunderland City Council therefore transactions relating to the City's Port activities are included within the financial statements.

The Port turnover has improved from 2014/2015 by £0.130m to £5.230m for the 2015/2016 financial year. Investment in recent years in the Port's asset base and the securing of new cargo activity through the Port has generated this increase in turnover and also an increase in profit. The overall net surplus for the 2015/2016 financial year totalled £0.377m, (2014/2015 surplus £0.241m).

### **Sunderland Empire Theatre Trust**

The Sunderland Empire Theatre Trust is a company limited by guarantee. The principal activity of the Trust is to operate the Sunderland Theatre. The Council has twelve representatives on the Board of seventeen Directors.

The Council has a facilities management arrangement with the Ambassador Theatre Group for a fixed annual amount, the amount paid by the Council totalled £0.427m in 2015/2016, (£0.420m in 2014/2015).

In 2015/2016, the turnover of the Trust was over £25,000, however, under company law audited accounts are not required. The Trust made a small surplus of £26 in 2015/2016 (surplus of £22 for 2014/2015) which will increase its reserves to meet future costs. Its reserves as at 31 March 2016 now stand at £7,182 (£7,156 as at 31 March 2015). In 2015/2016 the Council made a contribution of £12,445 (£11,737 for 2014/2015) to the Trust and the Council also has to meet its own obligations in the form of the upkeep of the building for which the Trust has no liability. A copy of the Trust accounts can be obtained from the Interim Director of Corporate Services, Sunderland City Council, Civic Centre, P.O. Box 106, Sunderland, SR2 7DN.

### **Beamish Museum Companies**

The Joint Committee was responsible for the assets of the Museum and made all decisions on capital schemes and procuring grants for capital development. However, the Joint Committee was dissolved with effect from 1st April 2014, in accordance with the agreed recommendations made by the Joint Committee at its final meeting held on 28th March 2014. The main impact from this saw the Joint Committee's net assets transfer to Beamish Museum (BM) on 1st April 2014. Beamish Museum was established in 1970 and the Council has been a constituent member Authority of Beamish North of England Open Air Museum since its inception. The Council made a contribution of £18,000 towards the running costs of the Museum in 2015/2016 (£18,000 in 2014/2015).

Beamish Museum (BM) is a charitable company limited by guarantee and is responsible for capital development and the management and operation of the Museum. Beamish Museum Trading Limited (BMTL), a subsidiary of BM, manages all of the retailing and catering operations of the Museum. In the draft accounts for 2015/2016, the BM and BMTL group made an operating loss of £0.438m. The restated figures for 2014/2015 showed an operating profit of £23.524m (£0.664m profit excluding £22.860m of assets transfer). The group had net assets of £21.906m (2014/2015 restated net assets of £21.837m). The Council receives no income or contributions from the above reported arrangements.

Copies of the BM Group Accounts can be obtained from the Museum Director, Regional Resource Centre, Beamish Museum, County Durham, DH9 0RG.

#### Other Relevant Information

The Council provides support services (including financial support services) to the following related parties:

Tyne & Wear Fire and Rescue Authority, Beamish Museum Limited, Beamish Museum Trading Limited, Empire Theatre Trust Company Limited, Hetton Town Council, Sunderland Care and Support Ltd, Sunderland Live Ltd, Academies, Voluntary Aided Schools, Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd and Pooled Budget Arrangements with Sunderland Clinical Commissioning Group,

### Note 36 - Capital Expenditure and Capital Financing

The total amount of capital expenditure incurred in the year is shown in the table below (including the value of assets acquired under finance leases and PFI contracts), together with the resources that have been used to finance it. Where capital expenditure is to be financed in future years by charges to revenue as assets are used by the Council, the expenditure results in an increase in the Capital Financing Requirement (CFR), a measure of the capital expenditure incurred historically by the Council that has yet to be financed. The CFR is analysed in the second part of this note.

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
270,602	Opening Capital Financing Requirement	359,748
1,145	Recognition of Embedded Lease Assets	318
67,754	Recognition of PFI Assets	368
	Capital Investment	
56,420	Property, Plant and Equipment	70,758
0	Investment Properties	0
0	Long Term Debtors	2,000
427	Intangible Assets	508
14,631	Revenue Expenditure Funded from Capital under Statute	13,528
	Sources of Finance	
(2,842)	Capital Receipts	0
(28,820)	Government grants and other contributions	(83,688)
	Sums set aside from:	
(4,758)	Direct revenue contributions	(3,106)
(14,811)	MRP	(8,943)
359,748	Closing Capital Financing Requirement	351,491
	Explanation of movements in year	
(7,207)	(Decrease) in underlying need to borrow (supported by government	(1,319)
	financial assistance)	
31,870	Increase / (decrease) in underlying need to borrow (unsupported by	(2,710)
	government financial assistance)	
797	Increase / (decrease) in underlying need to borrow (finance leases)	(102)
63,686	Increase / (decrease) in underlying need to borrow (PFI contracts)	(4,126)
89,146	Increase / (decrease) in Capital Financing Requirement	(8,257)

### Note 37 - Leases

### a) Council as Lessee

### **Finance Leases**

The Council has acquired a number of administrative buildings and vehicles under finance leases.

The assets acquired under these leases are carried as Property, Plant and Equipment in the Balance Sheet at the following net amounts:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
9,962	Other Land & Buildings	9,215
797	Vehicles, Plant, Furniture and Equipment	696
10,759		9,911

The Council is committed to making minimum payments under these leases comprising settlement of the long-term liability for the interest in the property acquired by the Council and finance costs that will be payable by the Council in future years while the liability remains outstanding. The minimum lease payments are made up of the following amounts:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
	Finance Lease Liabilities (net present value of minimum lease payments):	
365	Current	241
6,992	Non-current	6,211
0	Finance costs payable in future years	0
7,357	Minimum lease payments	6,452

The minimum lease payments will be payable over the following periods:

Minimum	Finance		Minimum	Finance
Lease	Lease		Lease	Lease
Payments	Liabilities		Payments	Liabilities
2014/2015	2014/2015		2015/2016	2015/2016
£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000
365	365	Not later than one year	241	241
508	508	Later than one year and not later than five	526	526
		years		
6,484	6,484	Later than five years	5,685	5,685
7,357	7,357		6,452	6,452

### **Operating Leases**

The Council has acquired a number of vehicles by entering into operating leases, with typical lives of seven years.

The future minimum lease payments due under non-cancellable leases in future years are:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
10	Not later than one year	0
0	Later than one year but not later than five years	0
0	Later than five years	0
10		0

The expenditure charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement during the year in relation to these leases was £0.017m (2014/2015 £0.060m).

The Council has use of a small number of properties by entering into operating leases. The annual payment in 2015/2016 was £0.403m (2014/2015 £0.426m). The annual lease payments payable relating to leases that are due for renewal in the following periods are:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
25	Not later than one year	25
12	Later than one year but not later than five years	12
389	Later than five years	366
426		403

### b) Council as Lessor

### **Operating Leases**

The Council leases out under operating leases for the following purposes:

- for the provision of community services
- for economic development purposes to provide suitable affordable accommodation for local businesses

The future minimum lease payments receivable under non-cancellable leases in future years are:

2014/2015		2015/2016
Restated		
£'000		£'000
4,526	Not later than one year	5,656
10,816	Later than one year but not later than five years	13,435
170,346	Later than five years	179,425
185,688		198,516

The minimum lease payments receivable do not include rents that are contingent on events taking place after the lease was entered into, such as adjustments following rent reviews.

### Note 38 – Private Finance Initiatives and Similar Contracts

The Council currently operates three PFI schemes:

- Sandhill View Academy and Community Learning Centre became operational in September 2002. This development also included some facilities previously provided separately including Grindon Library. The Council receives annual grant of £1.549m towards the cost of this 25 year scheme. Sandhill View transferred to Academy status on 1<sup>st</sup> July 2015 and part of the asset operated by the Academy on a long-term lease transferred from the Council's Balance Sheet. The Council still retains the long-term liability to the facility provider with the cost relating to the part of the asset transferred being subsequently recovered from the Academy (£0.790m in 2015/2016).
- The Council also entered into a PFI contract, on 12 August 2003, to provide replacement highway signs and street lighting, this includes on-going maintenance, over a period of 25 years. The contract began on 1 September 2003 and will last until 31 August 2028. The Council receives annual grant of £2.185m towards the cost of this scheme.
- The South Tyne and Wear Waste Management Partnership was established to enable the three partner authorities (Gateshead, Sunderland and South Tyneside Councils) to jointly procure a service for the treatment and disposal of residual municipal waste. In April 2014, a 25 year Energy from Waste facility became operational under a PFI contract, led by Gateshead Council. Sunderland Council receives annual grant of £1.805m towards the cost of this scheme.

### Property, Plant and Equipment

The assets used to provide services under the two existing PFI schemes are recognised on the Council's Balance Sheet. Movements in their value over the year are detailed in the analysis of the movement on the Property, Plant and Equipment in Note 12.

### **Payments**

The Council makes agreed payments which are increased each year by inflation and can be reduced if the contractor fails to meet availability and performance standards in any year but which is otherwise fixed. Payments remaining to be made under the three PFI contracts at 31 March 2016 (excluding any estimation of inflation and availability / performance deductions) are as follows:

	Payment for	Repayment	Lifecycle	Interest	Total
	Services	of Liability	costs		
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Payable in 2016/2017	8,787	3,709	1,171	3,853	17,520
Payable within 2 to 5 years	33,850	16,390	5,673	13,967	69,880
Payable within 6 to 10 years	42,570	24,029	9,148	12,099	87,846
Payable within 11 to 15 years	31,325	18,123	10,007	4,477	63,932
Payable within 16 to 20 years	22,495	12,658	9,431	2,008	46,592
Payable within 21 to 25 years	13,555	10,962	4,966	527	30,010
Total	152,582	85,871	40,396	36,931	315,780

The assets included in the Balance Sheet are offset by a liability equal to the initial value of the assets financed by the contractor. This liability is written down over the life of the contract by charging part of the annual payments to the contractor against the initial liability. The movement on this liability in year is as follows:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
30,074	Balance outstanding at the start of the year	89,936
69,220	Additions	0
(9,358)	Payments during the year	(4,065)
89,936	Balance outstanding at the year end	85,871

### Note 39 - Impairment Losses

During 2015/2016, the Council recognised impairment losses totalling £2.720m (£5.464m in 2014/2015). These impairment losses related to work undertaken on Council assets that had not led to a corresponding increase in value. The main areas of impairment are demolition and improvement works at regeneration sites within the city (£0.721m) and works to various schools (£0.674m).

### Note 40 - Termination Benefits

Over recent years the Council has implemented a range of workforce planning measures in order to address financial pressures. All related costs are reflected within the Cost of Service on the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement, however, it should be noted that this also includes technical accounting adjustments required by Accounting Standards with regard to past service pension costs.

The Council terminated the contracts of a number of employees in 2015/2016, incurring liabilities of £7.090m (£4.050m in 2014/2015). This included a limited number of compulsory redundancies (£0.365m relating to 34 employees). The number of all exit packages with total cost per band and total cost of these packages are set out in the tables below:

Exit package	Number of				Number of				Total Cost of Exit Packages in each		
cost band	agreed	(Non-Schools)			agreed	` ,			band		
£'000	departures	Employee	Pension	Total	departures	Employee	Pension	Total	Employee	Pension	Total
	(Non-	Costs	Costs	Cost	(Schools)	Costs	Costs	Cost		Costs	Cost
	Schools)	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
2014/2015											
£0 - £20	87	565	332	897	43	294	29	323	859	361	1,220
£20 - £40	37	408	631	1,039	11	254	21	275		652	1,314
£40 - £60	9	31	397	428	0	0	0	0	31	397	428
£60 - £80	7	85	395	480	0	0	0	0	85	395	480
£80 - £100	3	141	138	279	0	0	0	0	141	138	279
£100 - £150	1	30	73	103	0	0	0	0	30	73	103
£200 - £250	1	74	152	226	0	0	0	0	74	152	226
Total	145	1,334	2,118	3,452	54	548	50	598	1,882	2,168	4,050
2015/2016											
£0 - £20	124	1,293	42	1,335	64	374	34	408	1,667	76	1,743
£20 - £40	42	933	197	1,130	14	294	90	384	1,227	287	1,514
£40 - £60	11	301	257	558	1	10	30	40	311	287	598
£60 - £80	11	188	563	751	0	0	0	0	188	563	751
£80 - £100	3	91	177	268	0	0	0	0	91	177	268
£100 - £150	7	202	625	827	0	0	0	0	202	625	827
£150 - £200	1	15	142	157	0	0	0	0	15	142	157
£300 - £350	1	105	202	307	0	0	0	0	105	202	307
£400 - £450	1	131	295	426	0	0	0	0	131	295	426
£450 - £500	1	185	314	499	0	0	0	0	185	314	499
Total	202	3,444	2,814	6,258	79	678	154	832	4,122	2,968	7,090

### Note 41 – Pension Scheme Accounted for as Defined Contribution Schemes

### **Teachers' Pension Scheme**

Teachers employed by the Council are members of the Teachers' Pension Scheme, administered by Capita Teachers' Pensions on behalf of the Department for Education (DfE). The Scheme provides teachers with specified benefits upon their retirement, and the Council contributes towards the costs by making contributions based on a percentage of members' pensionable salaries.

The scheme is a multi-employer defined benefit scheme. The scheme is unfunded and the Department for Education uses a notional fund as the basis for calculating the employers' contribution rate paid by local authorities. Valuations of the notional fund are undertaken every four years.

The scheme has in excess of 3,700 participating employers and consequently the Council is not able to identify its share of the underlying financial position and performance of the Scheme with sufficient reliability for accounting purposes. For the purposes of this Statement of Accounts, it is therefore accounted for on the same basis as a defined contribution scheme. As a proportion of the total contributions into the Teacher's Pension Scheme, the Council's own contributions equated to approximately 62.1% for 2015/2016.

In 2015/2016, the Council paid £7.000m to Teachers' Pensions in respect of teachers' retirement benefits, representing 14.1% of pensionable pay. The figures for 2014/2015 were £6.689m and 14.1%. There were no contributions remaining payable at the year end. The contributions due to be paid in the next financial year are estimated to be £7.187m.

The Council is responsible for the costs of any additional benefits awarded upon early retirement outside of the terms of the teachers' scheme. These costs are accounted for on a defined benefit basis and detailed in Note 42.

The Council is not liable to the scheme for any other entities obligations under the plan.

### **NHS Staff Pension Scheme**

During 2013/2014, NHS staff transferred to the Council. These staff maintained their membership in the NHS Pension Scheme. The scheme provides these staff with specified benefits upon their retirement and the Council contributes towards the cost of these benefits by making contributions based on a percentage of members' pensionable salaries.

The scheme is an unfunded defined benefit scheme. However, the Council is not able to identify its share of the underlying financial position and performance of the scheme with sufficient reliability for accounting purposes. For the purposes of this Statement of Accounts, it is therefore accounted for on the same basis as a defined contribution scheme. As a proportion of the total contribution into the NHS Pension Scheme for staff employed by the Council, the Council's own contributions equated to approximately 57.3% for 2015/2016.

In 2015/2016, the Council paid £0.082m to the NHS Pension Scheme in respect of former NHS staff retirement benefits, representing 14.3% of pensionable pay. The figures for 2014/2015 were £0.087m and 14.0%. There were no contributions remaining payable at the year end. The contributions due to be paid in the next financial year are estimated to be £0.100m.

## Note 42 - Defined Benefit Pension Schemes

#### **Participation in Pension Schemes**

As part of the terms and conditions of employment of its officers, the Council makes contributions towards the cost of post-employment benefits. Although these benefits will not actually be payable until employees retire, the Council has a commitment to make the payments (for those benefits) and to disclose them at the time that employees earn their future entitlement.

The Council participates in two post-employment schemes:

- The Local Government Pension Scheme, administered locally by South Tyneside Council –
  this is a funded defined benefit final salary scheme, meaning that the Council and employees
  pay contributions into a fund, calculated at a level intended to balance the pensions liabilities
  with investment assets.
- Arrangements for the award of discretionary post-retirement benefits upon early retirement –
  this is an unfunded defined benefit arrangement, under which liabilities are recognised when
  awards are made. However, there are no investment assets built up to meet these pensions
  liabilities, and cash has to be generated to meet actual pension payments as they eventually
  fall due.

The Tyne and Wear pension scheme is operated under the regulatory framework for the Local Government Pension Scheme and the governance of the scheme is the responsibility of the Pensions Committee of South Tyneside Council. Policy is determined in accordance with the Pension Fund Regulations.

The principal risks to the Council of the scheme are the longevity assumptions, statutory changes to the scheme, structural changes to the scheme (i.e. large-scale withdrawals from the scheme), changes to inflation, bond yields and the performance of the equity investments held by the scheme. These are mitigated to a certain extent by the statutory requirements to charge to the General Fund the amounts required by statute as described in the accounting policies note.

## **Discretionary Post-Retirement Benefits**

Discretionary post-retirement benefits on early retirement are an unfunded defined benefit arrangement, under which liabilities are recognised when awards are made. There are no plan assets built up to meet these pension liabilities.

## **Transactions Relating to Post-employment Benefits**

We recognise the cost of retirement benefits in the reported cost of services when they are earned by employees, rather than when the benefits are eventually paid as pensions. However, the charge we are required to make against council tax is based on the cash payable in the year, so the real cost of post-employment / retirement benefits is reversed out of the General Fund via the Movement in Reserves Statement.

The following transactions have been made in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement and the General Fund Balance via the Movement in Reserves Statement during the year:

		Government		Discretionary Benefit		
		sion Scheme		rrangements		
	2014/2015		2014/2015	_		
Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement	£m	£m	£m	£m		
Comprehensive income and Expenditure Statement						
Cost of Services:						
Service cost comprising:						
Current service cost	20.07	23.21	0.00	0.00		
Past service costs	2.24	2.66	0.00	0.00		
(Gain)/loss from settlements	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure						
Net interest expense	16.23	14.06	1.95	1.32		
Not interest expense	10.20	14.00	1.55	1.02		
Total Post Employment Benefit Charged to the						
Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services	38.54	39.93	1.95	1.32		
Comprehensive Income and Expenditure						
Statement  Remeasurement of the net defined benefit						
liability comprising:						
Return on plan assets (excluding the amount	(69.84)	14.74	0.00	0.00		
included in the net interest expense)	(00.0.1)		0.00	0.00		
Actuarial gains and losses arising on changes in	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
demographic assumptions						
Actuarial gains and losses arising on changes in	131.17	(53.62)	2.69	(1.07)		
financial assumptions	()		(= , )	(\		
Actuarial gains and losses arising from liability	(8.03)	(13.36)	(5.10)	(0.75)		
experience  Net increase in assets / liabilities arising from	0.00	(0.79)	0.00	0.00		
disposals	0.00	(0.73)	0.00	0.00		
4.0500.00						
Total Post Employment Benefits Charged to the						
Comprehensive Income and Expenditure			4			
Statement	91.84	(13.10)	(0.46)	(0.50)		
Movement in Reserves Statement						
Reversal of net charges made to the Surplus or	9.90	10.46	(1.39)	(1.89)		
Deficit on the Provision of Services for post	3.50	10.40	(1.55)	(1.03)		
employment benefits in accordance with the						
Code						
Actual amount charged against the General Fund						
Balance for pensions in the year:	00.04	00.47	0.04	2.04		
Employers contributions payable to the scheme Retirement payments payable to pensioners	28.64 39.66	29.47 38.91	3.34 0.00	3.21 0.00		
Remement payments payable to pensioners	39.00	30.91	0.00	0.00		

## Pensions Assets and Liabilities Recognised in the Balance Sheet

The amount included in the Balance Sheet arising from the Council's obligation in respect of its defined benefit plans is as follows:

	Local Government		Discreti	Discretionary Benefit		
	Pen	sion Scheme	Д	rrangements		
	2014/2015	2015/2016	2014/2015	2015/2016		
	£m	£m	£m	£m		
Present value of the defined benefit obligation	1,440.27	1,401.53	44.32	40.61		
Fair value of plan assets	985.57	989.40	0.00	0.00		
Sub-total	(454.70)	(412.13)	(44.32)	(40.61)		
Other movements in the liability (asset)	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00		
Net liability arising from defined benefit obligation	(454.70)	(412.13)	(44.32)	(40.61)		

# Reconciliation of Present Value of the Scheme Liabilities (Defined Benefit Obligation)

	Fund	ed Liabilities:	Unfund	ed Liabilities:
	Local Government		Discretio	nary Benefits
	Pension Scheme			
	2014/2015 <b>2015/2016</b>		2014/2015	2015/2016
	£m	£m	£m	£m
Opening balance at 1 April	1,274.29	1,440.27	48.12	44.32
Current service cost	20.07	23.21	0.00	0.00
Interest cost	54.09	45.30	1.95	1.32
Contributions by scheme participants	6.10	6.15	0.00	0.00
Remeasurement (gains) and losses:				
Actuarial gains/losses arising from changes	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
in demographic assumptions				
Actuarial gains/losses arising from changes	131.17	(53.62)	2.69	(1.07)
in financial assumptions		`		` ′
Actuarial gains/losses arising from liability	(8.03)	(13.36)	(5.10)	(0.75)
experience	` ′	`	` /	` ′
Net increase in liabilities arising from	0.00	(10.17)	0.00	0.00
disposals		(10111)		5.55
Past service costs (including curtailments)	2.24	2.66	0.00	0.00
Liabilities assumed on entity combinations	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Benefits paid	(39.66)	(38.91)	(3.34)	(3.21)
Liabilities extinguished on settlements	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Closing balance at 31 March	1,440.27	1,401.53	44.32	40.61

## Reconciliation of the Movements in the Fair Value of Scheme (Plan) Assets

	Local	Government	Discreti	onary Benefit
	Pension Scheme		Α	rrangements
	2014/2015 <b>2015/2016</b>		2014/2015	2015/2016
	£m	£m	£m	£m
Opening fair value of scheme assets	882.79	985.57	0.00	0.00
Interest income	37.86	31.24	0.00	0.00
Remeasurement gain/(loss):				
The return on plan assets, excluding the	69.84	(14.74)	0.00	0.00
amount included in the net interest expense				
Net increase in liabilities arising from	0.00	(9.38)	0.00	0.00
disposals		, ,		
The effect of changes in foreign exchange rates	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Contributions from employer	28.64	29.47	3.34	3.21
Contributions from employees into the scheme	6.10	6.15	0.00	0.00
Benefits paid	(39.66)	(38.91)	(3.34)	(3.21)
Settlements	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Closing balance at 31 March	985.57	989.40	0.00	0.00

## **Local Government Pension Scheme assets comprised:**

		Fair value of scheme assets					
		2014/2015			2015/2016		
	Quoted	Unquoted	Total	Quoted	Unquoted	Total	
	%	%	%	%	%	%	
Equities	58.2	8.2	66.4	57.5	8.6	66.1	
Property	0	9.5	9.5	0	10.4	10.4	
Government Bonds	3.7	0.0	3.7	3.7	0.0	3.7	
Corporate Bonds	11.7	0.0	11.7	11.6	0.0	11.6	
Cash	2.4	0.0	2.4	2.6	0.0	2.6	
Other	4.2	2.1	6.3	3.1	2.5	5.6	
Total assets	80.2	19.8	100.0	78.5	21.5	100.0	

## **Basis for Estimating Assets and Liabilities**

Liabilities have been assessed on an actuarial basis using the projected unit credit method, an estimate of the pensions that will be payable in future years dependent on assumptions about mortality rates, salary levels, etc.

Both the Local Government Pension Scheme and discretionary benefit liabilities have been assessed by Aon Hewitt Limited, an independent firm of actuaries, estimates for the Council fund being based on the latest full valuation of the scheme as at 1 April 2013.

The significant assumptions used by the actuary have been:

	Local	Government	Discretio	nary Benefits
	Pension Scheme			
	2014/2015 <b>2015/2016</b>		2014/2015	2015/2016
Mortality assumptions:				
Longevity at 65 for current pensioners				
Men	23.1 years	23.2 years	23.1 years	23.2 years
Women	24.7 years	24.8 years	24.7 years	24.8 years
Longevity at 65 for future pensioners				
Men	25.1 years	25.3 years	n/a	n/a
Women	27.0 years	27.1 years	n/a	n/a
RPI	2.9%	2.9%	2.9%	2.9%
CPI	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%
Rate of increase in salaries	3.3%	3.3%	n/a	n/a
Pension account revaluation rate	1.8%	1.8%	n/a	n/a
Rate of increase in pensions	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%	1.8%
Rate for discounting scheme liabilities	3.2%	3.4%	3.1%	3.4%
Long-term expected rate of return on assets in the	3.2%	3.4%	3.1%	3.4%
scheme				

Under IAS19 the long-term expected rate of return on assets is assumed to be the same as the discount rate.

The estimation of the defined benefit obligations is sensitive to the actuarial assumptions set out in the table above. The sensitivity analyses below have been determined based on reasonably possible changes to the assumptions occurring at the end of the reporting period and assumes for each change that the assumption analysed changes while all the other assumptions remain constant. The assumptions in longevity, for example, assume that life expectancy increases or decreases for men and women. In practice, this is unlikely to occur, and changes in some of the assumptions may be interrelated. The estimations in the sensitivity analysis have followed the accounting policies for the scheme, i.e. on an actuarial basis using the projected unit credit method. The methods and types of assumptions used in preparing the sensitivity analysis below did not change from those used in the previous period.

	Benefit Obli	the Defined gation in the eme
	Increase in	Decrease in
	Assumption	Assumption
	£m	£m
Longevity (increase or decrease in 1 year)	37.20	37.34
Rate of increase in salaries (increase or decrease by 0.1%)	6.86	6.77
Rate of increase in pensions (increase or decrease by 0.1%)	19.39	19.10
Rate for discounting scheme liabilities (increase or decrease by 0.1%)	25.81	26.30

The Council anticipates making £27.81m expected contributions to the scheme in 2016/2017.

The weighted average duration of the defined benefit obligation for scheme members is 18.6 years, 2015/2016 (18.6 years in 2014/2015).

## Note 43 – Contingent Liabilities

The City Council, together with the other Tyne and Wear district councils, are guarantors to the Tyne and Wear Pension Fund in respect of employees of the North East Regional Assembly and the Association of North East Councils. Also in addition on 1<sup>st</sup> June 2011 the Council, in agreement with the other Tyne and Wear authorities, agreed to act as guarantors for the pension liabilities of the North East Regional Employers Organisation (NEREO), Disability North, the Percy Hedley Foundation and Tyne and Wear Enterprise Trust (ENTRUST) from 1<sup>st</sup> April 2011. The Councils involved have agreed with the Pension Fund administrators that if any of the above bodies should cease operating then any pension deficit would be repaid over a 10 year repayment period. The Council's share of the potential liabilities (based upon the last Actuarial Valuation) in the unlikely event that all of the bodies should fail would be in excess of approximately £1.1m in total.

The City Council acts as a guarantor for the No Limits Theatre Company to the Tyne and Wear Pension Fund in respect of pensions for transferring employees. The Council also acts as a guarantor for those employees that were employed originally by the Council but transferred to Gentoo, on the basis that basic pension only would be funded (no added years). This is a diminishing potential liability, however, as staff turnover occurs and transferred staff retire.

Future possible payments may be required to Gentoo (formerly the Sunderland Housing Group) under the terms of the Transfer Agreement established between the Council and Gentoo for claims relating to non-environmental and environmental warranties. This agreement was drawn up as part of the Large Scale Voluntary Transfer which took place on 26th March 2001 which transferred all Council Housing and related assets to Gentoo. The amount included in the Agreement stipulates that the Council's maximum liability to the Group in respect of all claims howsoever made shall not exceed in aggregate the sum of £240.0m and as yet no claims have been made.

The Council has a number of outstanding equal pay claims from staff who are seeking financial redress in respect of periods when unequal pay is alleged to have been paid by the Council in relation to previously operated bonus schemes. Claims have been stayed by the Employment Tribunal to enable, without prejudice, settlement discussions. There are a number of grievances concerning identical issues. Following settlement discussions, a significant number of claims and grievances have been settled. Efforts are on-going to reach settlements in residual cases.

The Environment Agency has confirmed that the Council is one of a number of named organisations that is a potential contributor to the costs of remediation of contaminated land at Halliwell Banks in Sunderland. The cost of the remediation works cannot yet be accurately quantified and it is not possible to determine the level of the Council's exposure at this current time. Arrangements were put in hand to instruct an independent third party to undertake a detailed investigation of the site, in order to obtain a clearer understanding of the condition of the land. The investigation has now been undertaken and a final report is awaited. The position is being kept under regular review and it is considered prudent to continue to treat this as a contingent liability.

In November 2014 the Employment Appeal Tribunal ruled that holiday pay should include non-guaranteed overtime (overtime which is not guaranteed by the employer, but which the worker is obliged to work, if it is offered). The Council has settled a very small number of claims it has received under this ruling during 2015/16 which in total has cost £1,275 including court costs. This continues to have an on-going implication for the Council but it is unclear as to the number of any potential outstanding claims although the scale and the amounts involved are considered minimal especially as any new claims are now restricted to a maximum two year period following government legislation. On this basis it is considered appropriate that this issue is still recognised as a contingent liability.

## Note 44 - Contingent Assets

#### VAT

The Council has an outstanding VAT claim lodged with HM Revenue and Customs (HMRC) in relation to overpaid output tax and the payment of compound interest, which has been refuted by HMRC. The

probability of a successful conclusion for recovery of this claim is based upon complex on-going litigation with HMRC, and therefore the value of the claim is not quantifiable. The Council has reflected its claim as a contingent asset pending a final decision by the courts.

## **Section 106 Agreements**

The Council entered into an agreement with Persimmon Homes Ltd to make phased payment contributions to local educational facilities; a locally equipped play area and environmental improvements in the local area under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Coaley Lane, Houghton-le- spring, the timing of which is uncertain. The approximate value of the agreement is £1.058m.

The Council entered into an agreement with Wainhomes (Yorkshire) Ltd and Persimmon Homes Ltd to make phased payment contributions to educational facilities at Easington Lane Primary School; a locally equipped play area; public open space and sports and recreation facilities under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Murton Lane, Hetton-le-Hole, the timing of which is uncertain. The total value of the agreement is £1.253m and the Council received its first stage payment of £0.215m in July 2015 which effectively reduces the estimated amount outstanding to £1.038m.

The Council entered into an agreement with Persimmon Homes Ltd to make phased payment contributions to affordable offsite housing, ecology and a locally equipped play area at Gillas Lane, Houghton-le-Spring under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Gillas Lane, Houghton-le-Spring, the timing of which is uncertain. The total value of the agreement is £0.476m and the Council received its first stage payment of £0.146m in March 2015 which effectively reduces the estimated amount outstanding to £0.33m.

The Council entered into an agreement with Persimmon Homes Ltd to make phased payment contributions to local educational facilities; a locally equipped play area at Kirklees playing field and highways improvements in the local area under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land north of Redburn Row, Houghton-le- spring, the timing of which is uncertain. The approximate value of the agreement is £0.329m.

The Council entered into an agreement with Stirling Investment Properties LLP and Stirling Capital S.A.R.L. to make phased payment contributions to educational facilities and a locally equipped play area under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Castletown Way / Riverside Road, the timing of which is uncertain. The total value of the agreement is £0.324m.

The Council entered into an agreement with Durham Chapter and Croxdale Farms Limited to make phased payment contributions to local educational facilities; a locally equipped play area at Elemore View play area and cycleway facilities under Section 106 of the Town and County Planning Act 1990. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Markle Grove, Hetton-le-Hole, the timing of which is uncertain. The approximate value of the agreement is £0.242m.

The Council entered into an agreement with St Modwen Developments Ltd to make phased payment contributions to educational facilities. The monies will be paid to the Council upon phased sale of properties at the development of land at Lisburn Terrace / Pallion New Road, the timing of which is uncertain. The total value of the agreement is £0.345m and the Council received its first stage payment of £0.122m in May 2013 which effectively reduces the estimated amount outstanding to £0.223m.

The Council also has a number of other smaller Section 106 Agreements in place which may generate contributions from the various developers involved, once certain trigger points in the phased

developments occur. These developments are actively monitored by the Council during each financial year in order to safeguard the amounts due.

## Note 45 - Nature and Extent of Risk Arising from Financial Instruments

The Council's activities expose it to a variety of financial risks. The key risks are:

- Credit Risk the possibility that other parties might fail to pay amounts due to the Council;
- Liquidity Risk the possibility that the Council might not have funds available to meet its commitments to make payments;
- Market risk the possibility that financial loss might arise for the Council as a result of changes in such measures as interest rates or stock market movements.

The Council's overall risk management programme focuses on the unpredictability of financial markets and seeks to minimise potential adverse effects on the resources available to fund services. Risk management is carried out by a central treasury team, under policies approved by the Council in the annual treasury management strategy. The Council has fully adopted CIPFA's Code of Treasury Management Practices and has written principles for overall risk management, as well as written policies covering specific areas, such as interest rate risk, credit risk and the investment of surplus cash.

#### **Credit Risk**

Credit risk arises from deposits with banks and financial institutions, as well as credit exposures to the authority's customers. This risk is minimised through the Annual Investment Strategy, which requires that deposits are not made with financial institutions unless they meet identified minimum credit criteria, as laid down by Fitch, Moody's and Standard & Poor's Credit Ratings Services. The Annual Investment Strategy also imposes a maximum sum to be invested with a financial institution located within each category.

It is the policy of the Council to place deposits only with a limited number of high quality banks, building societies and money market funds that are on the Council's Approved Lending List. The counterparty criteria and associated investment limits are set out in the table below, taking account of the credit ratings issued by all three credit rating agencies:

Fitch / S&P's Long Term Rating	Fitch Short Term Rating	S&P's Short Term Rating	Moody's Long Term Rating	Moody's Short Term Rating	Maximum Deposit £m	<u>Maximum</u> <u>Duration</u>
AAA	F1+	A1+	Aaa	P-1	120	2 Years
AA+	F1+	A1+	Aa1	P-1	100	2 Years
AA	F1+	A1+	Aa2	P-1	80	2 Years
AA-	F1+ / F1	A1+ / A-1	Aa3	P-1	75	2 Years
A+	F1	A-1	A1	P-1	70	364 days
А	F1 / F2	A-1 / A-2	A2	P-1 / P-2	65	364 days
A-	F1 / F2	A-2	А3	P-1 / P-2	50	364 days
Local Autho	orities (limit	for each loca	al authority)		30	2 years
<b>UK Government</b> (including debt management office, gilts and treasury bills)				350	2 years	
Money Market Funds  Maximum amount to be invested in Money Market Funds is £120m with a maximum of £50m in any one fund.					120	Liquid Deposits

Local Authority controlled companies (# duration limited to	20	# 20 vooro
20 years in accordance with Capital Regulations)	20	# 20 years

In addition to the criteria identified above limits are also placed on the country in which the institution is resident, the sector of the institution and if companies are members of a group of companies then a limit is placed on the group. Full details of these limits can be found in the Council's Treasury Management Policy and Strategy

Customers for goods and services are assessed, taking into account their financial position, past experience and other factors, with individual credit limits being set in accordance with internal ratings in accordance with parameters set by the Council.

The Council's maximum exposure to credit risk in relation to its investments in banks and building societies of £222.6m cannot be assessed generally as the risk of any institution failing to make interest payments or repay the principal sum will be specific to each individual institution. Recent experience has shown that it is rare for such entities to be unable to meet their commitments. A risk of irrecoverability applies to all of the Authority's deposits, but the Council expects full repayment on the due date of deposits placed with its counterparties and there was no evidence at the 31 March 2016 that a default was likely to crystallise.

Deposit protection arrangements will limit any losses that might arise. The following analysis summarises the Authority's potential maximum exposure to credit risk on other financial assets, based on past experience and current market conditions.

	Amount at	Historical	Historical	Estimated	Estimated
	31 March	Experience	Experience	maximum	maximum
	2016	of default	adjusted for	exposure to	exposure to
			market	default and	default and
			conditions as	uncollectability	uncollectability
			at 31 March	at 31 March	at 31 March
			2015	2016	2015
	£'000	%	£'000	£'000	£'000
Bonds and other securities	0	0	0	0	0
Customers	10,928	7.26	0	794	952
Financial Assets	10,928		0	794	952

No credit limits were exceeded during the reporting period and the Council does not expect any loss from non-performance by any of its counterparties in relation to deposits and bonds.

The Council does not generally allow credit for customers, such that £10.928m is beyond its due date for payment. The past due amount can be analysed by age as follows:

31 March		
2015		31 March
Restated		2016
£'000		£'000
6,599	Less than 3 months	9,878
265	Three to six months	175
442	Six months to one year	559
289	More than one year	316
7,595		10,928

## **Liquidity Risk**

The Council manages its liquidity position through risk management procedures above (the setting and approval of prudential indicators and the approval of the treasury and investment strategy reports), as well as through a comprehensive cash flow management system, as required by the CIPFA Code of Practice. This seeks to ensure that cash is available when needed. If unexpected

movements happen the Council has ready access to a facility to borrow from the Public Works Loan Board and from money markets. As a result there is no significant risk that the Council will be unable to raise finance to meet its commitments under financial instruments. The Council has safeguards in place to ensure that a significant proportion of its borrowing does not mature for repayment at any one time in the future to reduce the financial impact of re-borrowing at a time of unfavourable interest rates. The maturity analysis of financial liabilities borrowing is as follows:

31 March	Loans Oustanding	31 March
2015		2016
£'000		£'000
30,988	Less than 1 year	29,756
50	Maturing in 1-2 years	4,050
14,149	Maturing in 2-5 years	14,148
14,251	Maturing in 5-10 years	10,228
15,063	Maturing in 10-20 years	15,040
5,013	Maturing in 20-30 years	15,010
38,000	Maturing in 30-40 years	47,000
96,500	Maturing in 40-50 years	77,500
35,194	Maturing in more than 50 years	35,187
249,208	Total	247,919

All trade and other payables are due to be paid in less than one year.

#### **Market Risk**

**Interest rate risk** - The Council is exposed to interest rate movements on its borrowings and investments. Movements in interest rates have a complex impact on the Council, depending on how variable and fixed interest rates move across differing financial instrument periods. For instance, a rise in variable and fixed interest rates would have the following effects:

- Borrowings at variable rates the interest expense charged to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement will rise;
- Borrowings at fixed rates the fair value of the borrowing will fall (no impact on revenue balances);
- Investments at variable rates the interest income credited to the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement will rise; and
- Investments at fixed rates the fair value of the assets will fall (no impact on revenue balances).

Borrowings are not carried at fair value on the balance sheet, so nominal gains and losses on fixed rate borrowings would not impact on the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services or Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure. However, changes in interest payable and receivable on variable rate borrowings and investments will be posted to the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services and affect the General Fund Balance. Movements in the fair value of fixed rate investments that have a quoted market price will be reflected in the Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement.

The Council has a number of strategies for managing interest rate risk. The Annual Treasury Management Strategy draws together Council's prudential and treasury indicators and its expected treasury operations, including an expectation of interest rate movements. From this Strategy a treasury indicator is set which provides maximum limits for fixed and variable interest rate exposure. The central treasury team will monitor market and forecast interest rates within the year to adjust exposures appropriately. For instance during periods of falling interest rates, and where economic circumstances make it favourable, fixed rate investments may be taken for longer periods to secure better long term returns, similarly the drawing of longer term fixed rates borrowing would be postponed.

According to this assessment strategy, at 31 March 2016, if all interest rates had been 1% higher (with all other variables held constant) the financial effect would be:

31 March 2015		31 March 2016
£'000		£'000
(476)	Increase in interest payable on variable rate borrowings	(376)
1,883	Increase in interest received on variable rate borrowings	2,731
1,407	Impact on Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services	2,355
(7.4)		(550)
	Decrease in fair value of fixed rate investment assets	(559)
(701)	Impact on Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure	(559)
	Decrease in fair value of fixed rate borrowing liabilities (no impact on	
	the Surplus or Deficit on the Provision of Services or Other	
43,684	Comprehensive Income and Expenditure)	44,862

The approximate impact of a 1% fall in interest rates would be as above but with the movements being reversed.

#### **Price Risk**

The Council does not generally invest in equity shares but does have shareholdings to the value of £16,400,181 (2014/2015 £16,400,181) in Newcastle Airport which is not listed on the stock exchange, a £5,000,000 equity share in its Local Asset Backed Vehicle, Siglion, and a £500,000 equity share in its Leisure Joint Venture, Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership. Whilst these holdings are generally illiquid and are not anticipated to be sold the Authority is consequently exposed to losses arising from movements in the prices of the shares. The Airport shares were re-valued in 2012/2013 as a result of a change in strategic partner for the Airport during the re-financing process, which provided a 'market' price on which to base the valuation of the shares held by the council.

As the shareholdings have arisen in the acquisition of specific interests, the Authority is not in a position to limit its exposure to price movements by diversifying its portfolio. Instead it only acquires shareholdings in return for 'open book' arrangements with the company concerned so that the authority can monitor factors that might cause a fall in the value of specific shareholdings. The Newcastle Airport shares are classified as 'available for sale', meaning that all movements in price will impact on gains and losses recognised in Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure. A general shift of 5% in the general price of shares in Newcastle Airport (positive or negative) would thus have resulted in a £820,009 gain or loss being recognised in the Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure for 2015/2016.

The Council also holds a small number of various gilts and unit trusts with a value at cost of £14,301 (2014/2015 £14,910) which are classified as 'available for sale', meaning that all movements in price, would, if considered material impact on the gains and losses recognised in Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure.

## Foreign Exchange Risk

The Council has no financial assets or liabilities denominated in foreign currencies and thus no exposure to loss arising from movements in exchange rates.

## Note 46 – Heritage Assets: Summary of Transactions

	2014/2015	2015/2016
	£'000	£'000
Cost of Acquisitions of Heritage Assets		
Collections held by Tyne & Wear Museums	0	0
Statues, Monuments and Public Art	0	0
Other Historic Assets	0	0
Total Cost of Purchases	0	0
Value of Assets Aquired by Donation		
Collections held by Tyne & Wear Museums	0	0
Statues, Monuments and Public Art	0	0
Other Historic Assets	0	0
Total Donations	0	0
Proceeds from Disposal		
Collections held by Tyne & Wear Museums	0	0
Statues, Monuments and Public Art	0	0
Other Historic Assets	0	0
Total Proceeds	0	0
Carrying Value	850	0
Proceeds	0	0

## Note 47 – Heritage Assets: Further Information on the Council's Holdings

## **Collections maintained by Tyne & Wear Museums**

Sunderland City Council own a number of artefacts that are managed by Tyne & Wear Museums with a value in excess of £10,000.

## Statues, Monuments and Public Art

The values of statues, monuments and public art where the value can be separately identified have been classified as heritage assets. In the future all capital expenditure in excess of £10,000 on such items will be classified as heritage assets.

#### **Other Historic Assets**

Other objects held by the Council with a value in excess of £10,000 that can be classified as historic assets. Items include, for example, the book of remembrance, copy of the Lindisfarne gospels and miners' banners.

## Note 48 - Trust Funds

The Council is responsible for the administration of a number of trust funds on behalf of their specified trustees. These funds do not represent assets of the Council and are therefore not included in the Council's Balance Sheet. At 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016 the Council was responsible for 42 of these funds, relating to People's Services, details of which are shown below.

	Balance at	Additions	Income	Expenditure	Balance at
	01/04/2015	during the			31/03/2016
		year			
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
People's Services Trust Funds	131	125	1	0	257

# **Collection Fund Account**

# **Collection Fund Account for Year Ended 31 March 2016**

	2014/2015					2015/2016	
Council	Business	Total			Council	Business	Total
Tax	Rates				Tax	Rates	
£'000	£'000	£'000		Note	£'000	£'000	£'000
			Income		21.212		
89,435	0		Council Tax Payers	1	91,813		91,813
0 405	90,145		Income from Business Ratepayers	2	04.040	90,063	90,063
89,435	90,145	179,580	Evnenditure		91,813	90,063	181,876
			Expenditure Apportionment of Previous Years'				
			Surplus				
500	0	500	Sunderland City Council		500	0	500
31	0		Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue		31	0	31
	_		Authority				
36	0	36	Police and Crime Commissioner for		36	0	36
			Northumbria				
567	0	567			567	0	567
			Precepts, Demands and Shares:				
76,607	39,002		Sunderland City Council		78,317	43,187	121,504
4,723	796	5,519	Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue		4,925	881	5,806
			Authority				
5,591	0	5,591	Police and Crime Commissioner for		5,830	0	5,830
	4.070	4.070	Northumbria			400	400
0	1,076	1,076	Central Government - Transitional		0	199	199
0	39,781	30 781	Protection Payable Central Government - Share		0	44,033	44,033
86,921	80,655	167,576	Gentral Government - Share		89,072	88,300	177,372
00,021	00,000	107,070	Charges to Collection Fund		00,012	00,000	177,072
0	669	669	Disregarded Amounts - Enterprize		0	743	743
			Zones				
0	334	334	Cost of Collection - Business Rates		0	337	337
804	1,151	1,955	Write Offs	3	490	1,062	1,552
85	23		Provision for Bad Debts	3	(466)	(267)	(733)
0	3,579		Provision for Business Rate Appeals	4	0	63	63
889	5,756	6,645			24	1,938	1,962
4.050	0.704	4 700	(Deficial) / Commisse for the Moor		0.450	/47F\	4 075
1,058 2,782	3,734		(Deficit) / Surplus for the Year Balance brought forward as at 1 April		<b>2,150</b> 3,840		<b>1,975</b> 4,212
3,840	(3,362)		Fund Balance Carried Forward as		5,990		6,187
3,040	512	7,212	at 31 March		3,330	137	0,107
			at 31 March				
			Fund allocated to				
3,384	182	3,566	Sunderland City Council		5,267	96	5,363
209	4		Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue		331	2	333
			Authority				
247	0	247	Police and Crime Commissioner for		392	0	392
			Northumbria				
0	186		Central Government		0		99
3,840	372	4,212			5,990	197	6,187

## **Collection Fund Account**

The Collection Fund is an agent's statement that reflects the statutory obligation for billing authorities to maintain a separate Collection Fund. The statement shows the transactions of the billing authority in relation to the collection from taxpayers and distribution to local authorities and the Government of council tax and business rates.

The Council has a statutory requirement to operate a Collection Fund as a separate account to the General Fund. The purpose of the Collection Fund therefore, is to isolate the income and expenditure relating to council tax and business rates. The administrative costs associated with the collection process are charged to the General Fund.

Collection Fund surpluses declared by the billing authority in relation to council tax are apportioned to the relevant precepting bodies in the subsequent financial year. Deficits likewise are proportionately charged to the relevant precepting bodies in the following year. For Sunderland, the council tax precepting bodies are the Police and Crime Commissioner for Northumbria and the Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority.

In 2013/2014, the local government finance regime was revised with the introduction of the retained business rates scheme. Whilst the main aim of the scheme is to give Councils a greater incentive to grow businesses, it also increases the financial risk due to non-collection and the volatility of the business rates tax base.

The scheme allows the Council to retain a proportion of the business rates received. The Sunderland share is 49% with the remainder paid to precepting bodies. For Sunderland the business rates precepting bodies are Central Government (50% share) and Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority (1% share).

Business rates surpluses declared by the billing authority in relation to the Collection Fund are apportioned to the relevant precepting bodies in the subsequent financial year in their respective proportions. Deficits likewise are proportionately charged to the relevant precepting bodies in the following year.

The national code of practice followed by Local Authorities in England stipulates that a Collection Fund Income and Expenditure account is included in the Council's accounts. The Collection Fund balance sheet meanwhile is incorporated into the Council's consolidated balance sheet.

## **Notes to the Collection Fund Account**

## Note 1 - Income from Council Tax

Council Tax income derives from charges raised according to the value of residential properties, which have been classified into nine valuation bands. Individual charges are calculated by estimating the amount of income required to be taken from the Collection Fund by the Council and dividing this by the Council Tax Base.

The basic amount of Council Tax for a Band D property, £1,348.91 for 2015/2016 (£1,345.73 for 2014/2015), is multiplied by the proportion specified for the particular band to give an individual amount due.

The Council Tax Base for 2015/2016 was 66,000 (64,559 in 2014/2015). The increase between financial years is as a result of a combination of new builds and a reduction in the level of Council Tax Discounts and Exemptions.

The Tax Base for 2015/2016 was approved by Cabinet on 14<sup>th</sup> January 2015 and was calculated as follows:

	Chargeable	Proportion of	Equivalent Band
Band	Dwellings	Band D Tax	D Dwellings
(A)	182	5/9	101
Α	77,598	6/9	51,732
В	17,394	7/9	13,529
С	16,068	8/9	14,283
D	8,194	1	8,194
E	3,007	11/9	3,675
F	1,019	13/9	1,472
G	616	15/9	1,027
Н	16	18/9	32
Net effect of prem	(26,698)		
	67,347		
Anticipated Collec	98%		
Tax Base for the	Calculation of Co	uncil Tax	66,000

## Note 2 – Income from Business Ratepayers

The Council collects Business Rates for its area based on local rateable values provided by the Valuation Office Agency (VOA) multiplied by a uniform business rate set nationally by Central Government.

The business rates share payable for 2015/2016 was estimated before the start of the financial year as £44.033m to Central Government, £0.881m to Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority and £43.187m to Sunderland Council. These sums have been paid in 2015/2016 and charged to the Collection Fund in year.

When the scheme was introduced, Central Government set a baseline level for each council identifying the expected level of retained business rates and a top up or tariff amount to ensure that all councils receive their baseline amount. Tariffs due from councils payable to Central Government are used to finance the top ups to those councils who do not achieve their targeted baseline funding. In this respect Sunderland received a top up grant to the General Fund in 2015/2016 to the value of £35.948m.

The total income from business rates payers collected in 2015/2016 was £90.063m (£90.145m in 2014/2015). This sum includes £0.199m of transitional protection payments from ratepayers, which

## **Notes to the Collection Fund Account**

under Government regulation should have a neutral impact on the business rate retention scheme. This sum has to be repaid to Central Government and therefore increases payments to Central Government to £44.232m.

In addition to the top up, a 'safety net' figure is calculated at 92.5% of the baseline amount which ensures that authorities are protected to this level of business rates income. The Council does not qualify for a safety net payment for 2015/2016.

For 2015/2016, the total business rates rateable value at the year-end is £224.355m (£222.151m in 2014/2015). The national multipliers for 2015/2016 were 48.0p (47.1p for 2014/2015) for qualifying small businesses, and the standard multiplier being 49.3p (48.2p for 2014/2015) for all other businesses.

#### Note 3 – Council Tax/Business Rates Bad Debt Provision

The Collection Fund provides for bad debts on arrears on the basis of prior years' experience, and a formulaic approach to outstanding debt levels.

Once all actions to recover outstanding debt have been exhausted, the Council will write off uncollectable debt in accordance with proper accounting practice. Most of these sums relate to bankruptcy, death and where all actions have failed to collect the debt over a period of years. It should be noted that the amounts written off were already included in the accounts as a provision for bad debts and as such have already been accounted for in a previous period.

The level of bad debt provision and the relevant preceptors share is as follows:

	2014/2015			2015/2016		
Council	Business	Total		Council	Business	Total
Tax	Rates			Tax	Rates	
£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000
5,394	5,641	11,035	Balance as at 1 April	5,479	5,664	11,143
(804)	(1,151)	(1,955)	Write Offs	(490)	(1,062)	(1,552)
889	1,174	2,063	Contribution to provision	24	795	819
5,479	5,664	11,143	Balance as at 31 March	5,013	5,397	10,410
			Balance allocated to:			
4,829	2,775	7,604	Sunderland City Council	4,408	2,645	7,053
0	2,832	2,832	Central Government	0	2,698	2,698
			Tyne and Wear Fire and			
298	57	355	Rescue Authority	277	54	331
			Police and Crime			
			Commissioner for			
352	0	352	Northumbria	328	0	328
5,479	5,664	11,143		5,013	5,397	10,410

## Note 4 – Business Rate Provision for Valuation Appeals

The Collection Fund account also provides for provision for appeals against the rateable valuation set by the Valuation Office Agency (VOA) not settled as at 31 March 2016.

The level of appeals provision and the relevant preceptors share is as follows:

# **Notes to the Collection Fund Account**

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
7,765	Balance as at 1 April	11,344
(3,862)	Use of provision	(2,949)
7,441	Contribution to provision	3,012
11,344	Balance as at 31 March	11,407
	Balance allocated to:	
5,559	Sunderland City Council	5,589
5,672	Central Government	5,704
113	Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority	114
11,344		11,407

# **Group Accounts Foreword**

The Council's standard financial statements consider the Council only as a single entity thus a full picture of the Council's economic activity and financial position is not presented in the Council's single entity financial statements.

The Council delivers some of its activities through a number of wholly owned subsidiaries and Joint Ventures. Group financial statements are therefore produced to reflect the full extent of the Council's economic activity and financial position. The group accounts consolidate the results and balances of the Council with those organisations considered to be part of the group.

## Sunderland Care & Support (Holding Company) Ltd

Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd with its subsidiary Sunderland Care and Support Ltd commenced trading on the 1<sup>st</sup> December 2013 for the provision of Adult Social Care Services for Sunderland City Council and was set up as a Local Authority Trading Company (LATC).

Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd is 100% owned by Sunderland City Council, with Sunderland Care and Support Ltd being owned fully by the Holding Company. Sunderland City Council contracts with Sunderland Care and Support (Holding Company) Ltd for the provision of Adult Social Care Services, the holding company then subcontracts to Sunderland Care and Support Ltd who deliver the following Adult Social Care Services:

- Reablement at home
- Farnborough Court Intermediate Care Centre
- Sunderland Telecare
- Community Equipment Service and Handyperson Service
- Day services
- Supported living schemes
- Registered residential services
- Short break services
- Independence at home (outreach) services
- Sunderland Shared Lives
- See and Solve Solutions
- Sunderland Home Improvement Agency

The value of the contract for the period is £39.287m. The pre audit operating loss for the period, before tax, amounted to £0.359m for the two companies.

Both companies have a common board of directors appointed by Sunderland City Council (as the shareholder of the holding company).

#### Sunderland Live Ltd

Sunderland Live Ltd was formed in April 2013 as a local authority trading company (LATC) to deliver the Council's core events programme as well as additional events as requested by both the Council and other clients in both the public and private sector. The company's aim is to continually develop its high-quality events programme that benefits the local economy and increases the city's profile. To this end, the flagship Sunderland International Airshow attracted just short of an estimated 1 million visitors to the seafront over three days in July, helping to create vibrancy and things to see, do and take part in for residents and non-residents alike.

The primary objectives of Sunderland Live Ltd are to:

- maintain consistently high public satisfaction for the existing events programme;
- increase the provision of events within Sunderland in line with PLACE marketing objectives;
- maintain the existing events programme whilst reducing the on-going cost to the Council.

The Company looks to reduce the on-going cost of its core events programme by maximising income opportunities through business partnerships, sponsorship, hospitality and other potential income

# **Group Accounts Foreword**

streams whilst realising efficiencies in the way that the programme is delivered. A new Chief Executive was appointed towards the end of 2015/16 and she will be looking to develop the commerciality of Sunderland Live Ltd as well as further ensuring the quality of its events programme.

The value of the contract for the period was £1.044m. The audited operating loss for the period, before tax, amounted to £0.042m.

## Siglion LLP

On 7<sup>th</sup> November 2014 the Council and Carillion (Maple Oak) Ltd formed a Limited Liability Partnership (LLP) (Siglion) with both parties owning 50% of the LLP. Siglion has a wholly owned subsidiary (Siglion Nominee Ltd) and Siglion and Siglion Nominee Ltd have formed two further LLPs. These are Siglion Investments LLP and Siglion Developments LLP. Igloo Regeneration Ltd has been appointed to deliver a range of services including development management in relation to a number of regeneration sites and following the acquisition from the Council of a number of investment properties including ground leases, retail properties, industrial properties and managed workspaces, strategic asset management. In consideration of this transaction, the Council received loan notes totalling £23.5m. These are split between Loan Note A (£5m) which is non-interest bearing and Loan Note B (£18.5m), which is interest bearing, with interest payable quarterly. Loan Note A is not anticipated to be repaid until Siglion is wound up, whilst Loan Note B is similarly not anticipated to be repaid until Siglion is wound up but may be repaid and hence the value reduce over time as investment properties are disposed of. Siglion's primary purpose is to assist in the delivery of economic and regeneration benefits to Sunderland through its objectives of:

- Improving the concentration of new economic activity in the city centre;
- Creating a city centre that supports such higher value job creation;
- Bringing dormant sites back into use:
- · Offering a wider choice of housing to the market; and
- Positioning Sunderland as a place to invest.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> April 2015 to 31st March 2016, show a net profit before taxation of £2.383m. Release of dividends, relating to the period 1<sup>st</sup> January 2015 to 31<sup>st</sup> December 2015, were approved in May 2016 with the Council receiving £0.345m. The overall current net worth of the group is £12.887m.

#### Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd

In June 2015 the Council entered into a unique joint venture (JV) partnership, known as Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, with Sports & Leisure Management Ltd (SLM), who operate under the brand Everyone Active, to manage and operate the City's leisure facilities. SLM (as operator) have entered into sub-contracting arrangements with SLM Fitness and Health Limited, SLM Food and Beverage Limited and SLM Community Leisure Charitable Trust in order to sub-contract specific elements of the service.

The JV is a private company limited by shares and is owned by the Council and SLM in equal shares (50:50) and is managed by a board of directors with an equal number of representatives from each party.

The purpose of the JV is to:

- oversee SLM's (as the operator) delivery of the operating contract;
- · act as Landlord of the leisure facilities;
- provide strategic direction to further develop sports and leisure facilities and opportunities in the City; and
- to set an annual business plan for the JV and monitor performance of SLM (as operator) against that plan.

# **Group Accounts Foreword**

The key objectives in forming this partnership are:

- to contribute to the better physical and mental health and wellbeing, skill development and levels of attainment of Sunderland's citizens through increased participation in physical activity, sport and leisure;
- to develop a sport and leisure service that is self-sustaining (that requires no subsidy beyond the short term);
- to provide universal access to high quality sport and leisure facilities;
- to support sporting excellence; and
- to identify and develop additional commercial opportunities which contribute to the achievement of any of the above objectives.

The draft accounts for the group for the period 1<sup>st</sup> June 2015 to 31<sup>st</sup> March 2016, shows a net profit before taxation of £0.052m and indicates that no dividend is proposed. The overall current net worth of the group is £1.052m.

#### **Preparation of Group Accounts**

The group accounts have been prepared in accordance with the 'Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the United Kingdom 2015/2016' (based on International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS)) known more commonly as the Code. The Code constitutes 'proper accounting practice' under the terms of the Local Government Act 2003 and The Accounts and Audit Regulations 2015. In preparing the group accounts all statutory main group statements have been incorporated, along with specific notes where balances are materially different from those within the Council's accounts.

The financial statements required under the Code are detailed below:

## 1. Movement in Reserves Statement (MiRS)

This statement shows the movement in the year on the different reserves held by the group, analysed into 'usable reserves' (i.e. those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation) and other unusable reserves.

### 2. Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement

This reports the net cost for the year of all group functions and demonstrates how that cost has been met from general government grants and income from local taxpayers.

#### 3. Balance Sheet

The Balance Sheet shows the value at the Balance Sheet date of the assets and liabilities recognised by the group. The net assets of the group (assets less liabilities) are matched by reserves held by the group.

## 4. Cash Flow Statement

The Cash Flow Statement shows the changes in cash and cash equivalents of the group during the reporting period.

#### 5. Notes to the Accounts

# **Group Movement in Reserves Statement**

This statement shows the movement in the year on the different reserves held by the group, analysed into 'usable reserves' (i.e. those that can be applied to fund expenditure or reduce local taxation) and 'unusable reserves'. The (Surplus) or Deficit on the Provision of Service line shows the true economic cost of providing the group's services, more detail of which is shown in the Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement. These are different to the statutory amounts required to be charged to the General Fund Balance. The Net (Increase) / Decrease before Transfers to / (from) earmarked Reserves line shows the statutory General Fund Balance before any discretionary transfers to or from earmarked reserves are undertaken by the group. The table below shows the details for both 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 as required by the Code of Accounting Practice.

# **Group Movement in Reserves Statement**

			Cou	uncil			Subsidiaries	Group
	General	Earmarked	Capital	Capital	Total	Unusable	Council's	<b>Total Group</b>
	Fund	General Fund	Receipts	Grants	Usable	Reserves	share of	Reserves
	Balance	Reserves	Reserve	Unapplied	Reserves		group	
							reserves	
	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
Balance at 31 March 2014 carried forward	15,895	149,563	10,231	7,203	182,892	270,272	(5,990)	447,174
Movement in reserves during 2014/2015								
Deficit on provision of services	(34,979)	0	0	0	(34,979)	0	1,571	(33,408)
Other Comprehensive Income & Expenditure	0	0	0	0	0	(26,639)	(4,112)	(30,751)
Total Comprehensive Income & Expenditure	(34,979)	0	0	0	(34,979)	(26,639)	(2,541)	(64,159)
Adjustments between accounting basis &								
funding basis under regulations	45,884	0	(2,203)	(1,931)	41,750	(41,750)	0	0
Net (Increase) / Decrease before transfers to								
Earmarked Reserves	10,905	0	(2,203)	(1,931)	6,771	(68,389)	(2,541)	(64,159)
Transfers to / (from) Earmarked Reserves	(9,570)	9,570	0	0	0	0	0	0
(Increase) / Decrease in 2014/2015	1,335	9,570	(2,203)	(1,931)	6,771	(68,389)	(2,541)	(64,159)
Balance at 31 March 2015	17,230	159,133	8,028	5,272	189,663	201,883	(8,531)	383,015
Movement in reserves during 2015/2016								
Deficit on provision of services	(27,787)	0	0	0	(27,787)	0	(379)	(28,166)
Other Comprehensive Income & Expenditure	0	0	0	0	0	56,708	2,776	59,484
Total Comprehensive Income & Expenditure	(27,787)	0	0	0	(27,787)	56,708	2,397	31,318
Adjustments between accounting basis &								
funding basis under regulations	16,446	0	3,643	35,340	55,429	(55,429)	0	0
Net (Increase) / Decrease before transfers to	_						_	
Earmarked Reserves	(11,341)	0	3,643	35,340	27,642	1,279	2,397	31,318
Transfers to / (from) Earmarked Reserves	12,085	(12,085)	0	0	0	0	0	0
Restatement of Unusable Reserves					0	0	26,145	26,145
(Increase) / Decrease in 2015/2016	744	(12,085)	3,643	35,340	27,642	1,279	28,542	57,463
Balance at 31 March 2016	17,974	147,048	11,671	40,612	217,305	203,162	20,011	440,478

# **Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement**

This statement shows the accounting costs in the year of providing services in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice, rather than the amount to be funded from taxation. Authorities raise taxation to cover expenditure in accordance with regulations; this may be different from the accounting cost. The taxation position is shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement.

This statement includes an adjustment between the group accounts and the single entity accounts of £27.293m (£32.195m in 2014/2015). This figure represents the purchase and sale of services between all group members.

# **Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement**

	2014/2015					2015/2016	
Gross	Gross	Net			Gross	Gross	Net
Expenditure	Income	Expenditure		Notes	Expenditure	Income	Expenditure
restated	restated	restated					
£'000	£'000	£'000			£'000	£'000	£'000
9,354	6,504		Central services to the public		7,931	4,957	2,974
27,446	8,761	18,685	Cultural and related services		25,090	5,424	
27,477	7,940	19,537	Environmental and regulatory services		31,286	6,688	
26,931	11,694		Planning services		26,002	9,903	
180,254	157,788	•	Education services		181,003	155,820	
44,152	2,840	,	Children's social care		55,234	2,873	
34,058	13,574	•	Highways and transport services		32,242	11,446	
128,128	124,203		Other housing services		129,730	124,253	
131,208	60,108		Adult social care		111,895	36,095	
21,659	21,413	_	Public Health		22,626	22,305	
21,267	11,084		Corporate and democratic core		22,213	12,399	
2,893	0		Non distributed costs		3,084	0	0,00.
1,917	0		Exceptional item - severance costs		2,789	0	2,789
4,521	0		Exceptional item - equal pay settlement/provision		1,896	206	
661,265	425,909		Cost of Services		653,021	392,369	· ·
43,366	0		Other operating expenditure		93,680	0	00,000
33,795	5,285		Financing and investment income and expenditure	11	28,673	7,028	
(22)	273,802		Taxation and non-specific grant income and expenditure		251	348,062	
738,404	704,996		(Surplus) or Deficit on Provision of Services		775,625	747,459	28,166
0	0		Tax expenses of subsidiaries		0	0	0
738,404	704,996		Group (Surplus) / Deficit		775,625	747,459	28,166
			Items that will not be reclassified to (surplus)/deficit on Provision of Services				
		(24,262)	(Surplus) or deficit on revaluation of Property, Plant and Equipment assets				(2,504)
		55,013	Re-measurements of the defined benefit liability				(56,980)
		30,751					(59,484)
			Items that may be reclassified to (surplus)/deficit on Provision of Services				
		0	(Surplus) or deficit on revaluation of available for sale financial assets				0
		30,751	Other Comprehensive Income and Expenditure				(59,484)
		64,159	Total Comprehensive Income and Expenditure				(31,318)

# **Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement**

Reconciliation of the Single Entity Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement to the Group Comprehensive Income and Expenditure Statement

This table shows how the group entities have contributed to the overall (surplus) / deficit shown in the group income and expenditure account.

2014/2015 £'000		2015/2016 £'000
61,618	(Surplus) / deficit on the Council's single entity Income and Expenditure Account	(28,921)
(1,184)	Add (surplus) / deficit attributable to subsidiaries: Sunderland Care and Support Ltd Care and Support Sunderland Ltd Sunderland Live Ltd	(1,156) 0 (23)
` '	Add (surplus) / deficit attributable to joint venture: Siglion LLP Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership Ltd	(1,192) (26)
64,159	Total	(31,318)

# **Group Balance Sheet**

The Balance Sheet shows the value at the Balance Sheet date of the assets and liabilities recognised by the group. The net assets of the group (assets less liabilities) are matched by reserves held by the group. Reserves are reported in two categories. The first category of reserves are usable reserves, i.e. those reserves that the group may use to provide services, subject to the need to maintain a prudential level of reserves and any statutory limitations on their use (for example the Capital Receipts Reserve that may only be used to fund capital expenditure or repay debt). The second category of reserves is those that the group is not able to use to provide services. This category of reserves includes reserves that hold unrealised gains and losses (for example the Revaluation Reserve), where amounts would only become available to provide services if the assets are sold; and reserves that hold timing differences shown in the Movement in Reserves Statement line 'Adjustments between accounting basis and funding basis under regulations'.

# **Group Balance Sheet**

Prostated
942,592 Property, Plant and Equipment 12,192 Heritage Assets 12,193 Heritage Assets 12,196 Horitage Assets 12,196 Horitage Assets 12,197 Horitage Assets 12,197 Horitage Assets 12,197 Horitage Assets 12,010 Intangible Assets 16,445 Long Term Investments 16,445 Long Term Investments 16,475 Long Term Debtors 16,475 Long Term Debtors 17,258 Long Term Debtors 180,919 Short Term Investments 180,919 Short Term Investments 180,919 Short Term Debtors 180,919 Short Term Borrowing 180,919 Current Assets 180,919 Short Term Borrowing 180,919 Short Term Borrowing 180,919 Short Term Creditors 180,919 Short Term Borrowing 180,919 Short Term Short
12,192   Heritage Assets   61,409   Investment Property   2,010   Intangible Assets   62,48   2,001   Intangible Assets   62,48   2,001   Intangible Assets   6,91   5,252   Investments in Associates   6,91   57,258   Long Term Investments   6,99   57,258   Long Term Assets   1,005,96   1,0097,128   Long Term Assets   1,005,96   1,0097,128   Long Term Investments   161,005,96   1,0097,128   Long Term Investments   161,005,96   1,0097,128   1,000
61,409 Investment Property 2,010 Intangible Assets 16,415 Long Term Investments 5,252 Investments in Associates 57,258 Long Term Debtors 57,258 Long Term Debtors 57,258 Long Term Assets 180,919 Short Term Investments 678 Inventories 774 47,024 Short Term Debtors 3,027 Assets Held for Sale 27,839 Cash and Cash Equivalents (In-hand & bank) 259,487 Current Assets 267,36  (21,101) Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn) (30,988) Short Term Borrowing (62,981) Short Term Creditors (62,981) Short Term Creditors (10,817) Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital 0 Corporation Tax Liabilities (218,220) Long Term Borrowing (509,968) Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability (147,006) Current Liabilities (218,259,441) Other Long Term Liabilities (218,2694) Other Long Term Liabilities (218,270) Long Term Liabilities (218,270) Representations (218,270) Long Term Liabilities (218,270) Long Term Liabiliti
2,010
16,415
1,097,128
57,258
1,097,128
180,919   Short Term Investments   161,03
1
47,024   Short Term Debtors   3,027   Assets Held for Sale   2,83   2,83   257,839   Cash and Cash Equivalents (In-hand & bank)   2   63,68   267,30   (21,101)   Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)   2   (10,46   (30,988)   Short Term Borrowing   (29,75   (62,981)   Short Term Creditors   7   (59,44   (21,119)   Provisions   (16,47   (21,119)   Provisions   (21,110)   Corporation Tax Liability   (147,006)   Current Liabilities   (218,220)   Long Term Borrowing   (218,220)   Current Liabilities   (218,220)   Current Liabilities   (25,545)   (25,565)   (25,565)   Provisions   (25,565)   Provisions   (25,565)   (25,565)   Capital Receipts Reserve   (25,542)   (25,543)   Capital Receipts Reserve   (25,542)   (25,543)   (25,543)   (25,543)   (25,544)
3,027   Assets Held for Sale   2,83   259,487   Current Assets   267,368   259,487   Current Assets   267,368   26
27,839   Cash and Cash Equivalents (In-hand & bank)   2   63,68   259,487   Current Assets   267,36
259,487   Current Assets   267,30   (21,101)   Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)   2   (10,46   (30,988)   Short Term Borrowing   (29,75   (62,981)   Short Term Creditors   7   (59,44   (21,119)   Provisions   (16,47   (21,119)   Corporation Tax Liability   (147,006)   Current Liabilities   (21,14   (2
(21,101)       Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)       2       (10,46         (30,988)       Short Term Borrowing       (29,75         (62,981)       Short Term Creditors       7       (59,44         (21,119)       Provisions       (16,47         (10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         0       Corporation Tax Liability       (118,29         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,7594)       (88,7594)         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,90         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         5,272       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(30,988)       Short Term Borrowing       (29,75         (62,981)       Short Term Creditors       7         (21,119)       Provisions       (16,47         (10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         Corporation Tax Liability       (218,29)         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(30,988)       Short Term Borrowing       (29,75         (62,981)       Short Term Creditors       7         (21,119)       Provisions       (16,47         (10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         Corporation Tax Liability       (218,29)         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (5,565)       Provisions       (5,54         Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(62,981)       Short Term Creditors       7       (59,44         (21,119)       Provisions       (16,47         (10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         (0       Corporation Tax Liability       (218,16         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(21,119)       Provisions       (16,47         (10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         (0       Corporation Tax Liability       (118,29         (147,006)       Current Liabilities       (118,29         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(10,817)       Grant Receipts in Advance - Capital       (2,14         (10,817)       Corporation Tax Liability       (118,29         (147,006)       Current Liabilities       (118,29         (218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Provisions       (5,54         Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
0         Corporation Tax Liability         (118,29           (218,220)         Long Term Borrowing         (218,16           (509,968)         Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability         9         (462,42           (92,841)         Other Long Term Liabilities         (88,37           (5,565)         Provisions         (5,54           (826,594)         Long Term Liabilities         (774,49           383,015         Net Assets         440,47           17,230         General Fund         17,97           159,133         Earmarked General Fund Reserves         147,04           8,028         Capital Receipts Reserve         11,67           5,272         Capital Grants Unapplied         40,67
(147,006)         Current Liabilities         (118,29           (218,220)         Long Term Borrowing         (218,16           (509,968)         Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability         9         (462,42           (92,841)         Other Long Term Liabilities         (88,37           (5,565)         Provisions         (5,54           (826,594)         Long Term Liabilities         (774,49           383,015         Net Assets         440,47           17,230         General Fund         17,97           159,133         Earmarked General Fund Reserves         147,04           8,028         Capital Receipts Reserve         11,67           5,272         Capital Grants Unapplied         40,67
(218,220)       Long Term Borrowing       (218,16         (509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (5,565)       Provisions       (5,54         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (5,54         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(509,968)       Defined Benefit Pension Scheme Liability       9       (462,42         (92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (5,54         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(92,841)       Other Long Term Liabilities       (88,37         (5,565)       Provisions       (5,54         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(5,565)       Provisions       (5,54         (826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
(826,594)       Long Term Liabilities       (774,49         383,015       Net Assets       440,47         17,230       General Fund       17,97         159,133       Earmarked General Fund Reserves       147,04         8,028       Capital Receipts Reserve       11,67         5,272       Capital Grants Unapplied       40,67
17,230 General Fund 17,93 159,133 Earmarked General Fund Reserves 147,04 8,028 Capital Receipts Reserve 11,63 5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,63
17,230 General Fund 17,93 159,133 Earmarked General Fund Reserves 147,04 8,028 Capital Receipts Reserve 11,63 5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,63
159,133 Earmarked General Fund Reserves 147,04 8,028 Capital Receipts Reserve 11,67 5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,67
159,133 Earmarked General Fund Reserves 147,04 8,028 Capital Receipts Reserve 11,67 5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,67
8,028 Capital Receipts Reserve 11,67 5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,67
5,272 Capital Grants Unapplied 40,6
252 Profit and Loss - Investments in Associates 1,47
(8,376) Profit and Loss - Sunderland Care and Support Ltd (7,22
0 Profit and Loss - Care and Support Sunderland Ltd
(407) Profit and Loss - Sunderland Live Ltd (38
181,132 Usable Reserves 211,17
047 000 Paral of a Paran a
217,888 Revaluation Reserve 192,13
0 Revaluation Reserve - Associates 26,14
443,960 Capital Adjustment Account 421,38
(1,130) Financial Instrument Adjustment Account (1,25
(499,020) Pensions Reserve (452,74
24,026 Deferred Capital Receipts Reserve 24,48
3,566 Collection Fund Adjustment Account 5,36 (2,440) A source description (2,23)
(3,440) Accumulated Absence Account (2,23
16,033 Available for Sale Financial Instruments Reserve 16,03
201,883 Unusable Reserves 229,30
383,015 <b>Total Reserves</b> 440,47

# **Group Cash Flow Statement**

The Cash Flow Statement shows the changes in cash and cash equivalents of the group during the reporting period. The statement shows how the group generates and uses cash and cash equivalents by classifying cash flows as operating, investing and financing activities. The amount of net cash flows arising from operating activities is a key indicator of the extent to which the operations of the group are funded by way of taxation and grant income or from the recipients of services provided by the group. Investing activities represent the extent to which cash outflows have been made for resources which are intended to contribute towards the group's future service delivery. Cash flows arising from financing activities are useful in predicting claims on future cash flows by providers of capital (i.e. borrowing) to the group.

2014/2015		Notes	2015/2016
£'000			£'000
33,408	Net (surplus) or deficit on the provision of services		28,166
(84,181)	Adjust net (surplus) or deficit on the provision of services for non		(141,379)
	cash movement		
27,527	Adjust for items included in the net (surplus) or deficit on the		124,020
	provision of services that are investing and financing activities		
(23,246)	Net cash flows from operating activities		10,807
115,882	Investing activities	4	(60,948)
(39,830)	Financing activities	5	3,658
52,806	Net (increase) or decrease in cash and cash equivalents		(46,483)
59,544	Cash and cash equivalents at the beginning of the reporting period		6,738
6,738	Cash and cash equivalents at the end of the reporting period	2	53,221

## Note 1 - Accounting Policies

The group accounting policies are largely the same as those specified within the Council only statement, however there are some slight divergences from these policies within the group as well as issues applicable to the subsidiary companies only. These are detailed below:

#### Deferred Tax

Deferred tax is recognised in respect of an obligation to pay more tax in the future or a right to pay less tax in the future as at the Balance Sheet date. This represents differences between the company's taxable profits and its results as stated in the financial statement.

Deferred tax is measured at the average tax rates that are expected to apply in the periods in which timing differences are expected to be resolved, based on tax rates and laws that have been enacted or substantially enacted by the Balance Sheet date. Deferred tax is measured on a non-discounted basis.

#### Pensions

The group accounts have been prepared incorporating the requirements of IAS19, Retirement Benefits, for the treatment of pension costs. IAS19 requires that pension costs are recorded in the year in which the benefit entitlements are earned by the employees rather than the year in which the pensions and the employer's contributions are actually paid. The Pension Reserve represents the net liability for future pension costs.

It should be noted that the Financial Statements for Sunderland Care and Support Ltd and Sunderland Live Ltd have been prepared in accordance with Financial Reporting Standard 102 'The Financial Reporting Standard applicable in the UK and Republic of Ireland', however, the financial position for these companies would not be significantly different under IAS19.

## Group Transactions

The Council both commissions services from and provides support services to the subsidiary companies. All transactions between members of the group have been treated as arm's length.

## Consolidation of Subsidiaries

Subsidiaries have been consolidated using the acquisition accounting basis. This is a full, line by line consolidation of the financial transactions and balances of the Council and its subsidiaries. To avoid overstating the figures within the group financial statements, all transactions and balances between members of the group (the Council and its subsidiaries) have been eliminated.

#### Consolidation of Joint Ventures

Joint Ventures have been consolidated using the equity method. An investment is brought into the group balance sheet and adjusted by the Council's share in the joint venture's net asset movement. The Council's share of the joint venture's operating results for the year is included within the group income and expenditure account.

## Capital Expenditure

The de-minimus level for capital expenditure for the subsidiary companies is £5,000 which is lower than that of the Council.

## Accounting Standards

The accounts for the subsidiary companies have been prepared in accordance with applicable law and United Kingdom Accounting Standards (United Kingdom Generally Accepted Accounting Practice), including Financial Reporting Standard 102 'The Financial Reporting Standard applicable in the UK and Republic of Ireland'.

# Note 2 - Group Cash and Cash Equivalents

The balance of cash and cash equivalents is made up of the following elements:

	2014/2015		2015/2016
	Restated		
	£'000		£'000
	27,839	Cash and Cash Equivalents (in hand & bank)	63,686
	(21,101)	Cash and Cash Equivalents (overdrawn)	(10,465)
Г	6,738	Total Cash and Cash Equivalents	53,221

## Note 3 - Group Cash Flow Statement - Operating Activities

The net cash flows for operating activities include the following items in respect of interest transactions according to the requirements of the code:

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
3,837	Interest received	5,218
(11,813)	Interest paid	(12,569)
0	Dividends received	0
(7,976)		(7,351)

# Note 4 – Group Cash Flow Statement – Investing Activities

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
52,502	Purchase of property, plant and equipment, investment	69,199
	property and intangible assets	
180,000	Purchase of short-term and long-term investments	160,000
484	Other payments for investing activities	2,023
(638)	Proceeds from the sale of property, plant and equipment,	(3,763)
	investment property and intangible assets	
(90,000)	Proceeds from short-term and long-term investments	(180,000)
(26,466)	Other receipts from investing activities	(108,407)
115,882	Net cash flows from investing activities	(60,948)

# Note 5 - Group Cash Flow Statement - Financing Activities

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
(50,049)	Cash receipts of short and long-term borrowing	(58)
(5,689)	Other receipts from financing activities	(1,349)
4,562	Cash payments for the reduction of the outstanding liabilities	3,709
	relating to finance leases and on-balance sheet PFI contracts	
11,346	Repayments of short and long term borrowing	1,356
0	Other payments for financing activities	0
(39,830)	Net cash flows from financing activities	3,658

## Note 6 - Group Short Term Debtors

2014/2015		2015/2016
Restated		
£'000		£'000
9,084	Central government bodies	6,842
1,620	Other local authorities	1,280
2,031	NHS bodies	3,804
34,289	Other entities and individuals	27,052
47,024	Total	38,978

# Note 7 - Group Short Term Creditors

2014/2015		2015/2016
Restated		
£'000		£'000
(14,484)	Central government bodies	(12,923)
(6,804)	Other local authorities	(4,627)
(2,324)	NHS bodies	(3,011)
(39,369)	Other entities and individuals	(38,883)
(62,981)	Total	(59,444)

## Note 8 - Property Plant and Equipment

On 1<sup>st</sup> June 2015 the Council transferred a number of leisure assets to its leisure joint venture partnership, Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, with Sports & Leisure Management Ltd.

As these assets were transferred under a long term lease, the Council has written these assets out of its accounts, reducing assets by £52.289m. Under the accounting requirements applicable to Sunderland Lifestyle Partnership, the Joint Venture has accounted for these assets at the present value of the minimum lease payments.

In order to comply with the Council's accounting requirements, within the Council's Group Statements, the Council's share of these assets (50%) has been re-instated at a valuation of £26.145m.

# Note 9 – Group Reserves Pensions Reserve

The accounts have been prepared incorporating the requirements of IAS19, Retirement Benefits, for the treatment of pension costs. IAS19 requires that pension costs are recorded in the year in which the benefit entitlements are earned by the employees rather than the year in which the pensions and the employer's contributions are actually paid. The Pension Reserve represents the net liability for future pension costs.

It should be noted that the Financial Statements for Sunderland Care and Support Ltd and Sunderland Live Ltd have been prepared in accordance with Financial Reporting Standard 102 'The Financial Reporting Standard applicable in the UK and Republic of Ireland', however, the financial position for these companies would not be significantly different under IAS19.

The Pensions Reserves within the subsidiary companies are subsets of the Profit and Loss Reserves for those companies and therefore are shown on the Balance Sheet within Usable Reserves. The Pension Reserve held by the Council is shown on the Balance Sheet under Unusable Reserves. The table below presents the Pension Reserve activity for each member of the group.

2014/2015					2015/2016				
Council	CSSL	SCAS	S Live	Total		Council	SCAS	S Live	Total
				Group					Group
				restated					
£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000		£'000	£'000	£'000	£'000
(439,620)	(327)	(5,900)	(231)		Balance at 1 April	(499,020)	(10,640)	(312)	(509,972)
(50,890)	(22)	(4,000)	(101)	(55,013)	Remeasurement of the	54,850	2,060	70	56,980
					net defined benefit				
					liability/(asset)				
(40,490)	(432)	(2,770)	(174)	(43,866)	Items relating to	(41,250)	(4,310)	(67)	(45,627)
					retirement benefits				
					debited or credited to the				
					Surplus or Deficit on the				
					Provision of Services in				
					the Comprehensive				
					Income and Expenditure				
					Statement				
31,980	383	2,640	116	35,119	Employer's pensions	32,680	3,480	49	36,209
					contributions and direct				
					payments to pensioners				
					payable in the year				
0	0		78	78	Less deferred tax offset	0	0	(10)	(10)
					against liability				
0	398	(610)	0	(212)	Less adjustment for	0	0	0	0
					disposals / acquisitions				
(499,020)	0	(10,640)	(312)	(509,972)	Balance at 31 March	(452,740)	(9,410)	(270)	(462,420)

## **Share Capital Reserve**

One ordinary share of £1 has been allotted and fully paid for in Sunderland Live Ltd and two ordinary shares of £1 in Sunderland Care and Support Ltd. All companies in the group are ultimately owned 100% by the Council.

## Note 10 - Group Nature and Extent of Risks Arising from Financial Instruments

The risks arising from financial instruments across the group are not materially different from those within the Council only statements.

Note 11 - Group Financing and Investment Income and Expenditure

2014/2015		2015/2016
£'000		£'000
11,813	Interest payable and similar charges	12,980
20,033	Net interest on the net defined benefit liability (asset)	15,692
(3,837)	Interest receivable and similar income	(5,218)
(646)	Surplus on Trading Undertakings	(725)
0	Deficit on Trading Undertakings	0
(802)	Income and expenditure in relation to investment properties	(1,085)
	and changes in their fair value	
1,949	Disposals and impairments of susbidiaries	1
28,510	Total	21,645

#### Note 12 - Defined Benefit Pension Schemes

### **Participation in Pension Schemes**

As part of the terms and conditions of employment of its officers, the Council makes contributions towards the cost of post-employment benefits. Although these benefits will not actually be payable until employees retire, the council has a commitment to make the payments (for those benefits) and to disclose them at the time that employees earn their future entitlement.

The Council participates in two post-employment schemes:

- The Local Government Pension Scheme, administered locally by South Tyneside Council –
  this is a funded defined benefit final salary scheme, meaning that the Council and employees
  pay contributions into a fund, calculated at a level intended to balance the pensions liabilities
  with investment assets.
- Arrangements for the award of discretionary post-retirement benefits upon early retirement –
  this is an unfunded defined benefit arrangement, under which liabilities are recognised when
  awards are made. However, there are no investment assets built up to meet these pensions
  liabilities, and cash has to be generated to meet actual pension payments as they eventually
  fall due.

Employees of Sunderland Care and Support Ltd and Sunderland Live Ltd are members of the Local Government Pension Scheme.

The Tyne and Wear pension scheme is operated under the regulatory framework for the Local Government Pension Scheme and the governance of the scheme is the responsibility of the pensions committee of South Tyneside Council. Policy is determined in accordance with the Pension Fund Regulations.

The principal risks to the Council of the scheme are the longevity assumptions, statutory changes to the scheme, structural changes to the scheme (i.e. large-scale withdrawals from the scheme), changes to inflation, bond yields and the performance of the equity investments held by the scheme. These are mitigated to a certain extent by the statutory requirements to charge to the General Fund the amounts required by statute as described in the accounting policies note.

#### **Discretionary Post-Retirement Benefits**

Discretionary post-retirement benefits on early retirement are an unfunded defined benefit arrangement, under which liabilities are recognised when awards are made. There are no plan assets built up to meet these pension liabilities.

## **Transactions Relating to Post-employment Benefits**

The Council recognises the cost of retirement benefits in the reported cost of services when they are earned by employees, rather than when the benefits are eventually paid as pensions. However, the charge the Council is required to make against council tax is based on the cash payable in the year, so the real cost of post-employment / retirement benefits is reversed out of the General Fund via the Movement in Reserves Statement and is presented within the Council's unusable reserves.

The subsidiary companies within the group do not raise Council Tax receipts and therefore the costs of post-employment / retirement benefits are not transferred to unusable reserves. These future liabilities are reflected within each company's Profit or Loss position on the Balance Sheet.

#### Accrual

A sum included in the final accounts to cover income or expenditure attributable to an accounting period for goods received or work done, but for which payment has not been received/made by the end date of the period for which the accounts are prepared.

## **Accounting Policies**

Those principles, bases, conventions, rules and practice applied by an entity that specify how the effects of transactions and other events are to be reflected in its financial statements through:

- recognising
- selecting measurement bases for, and
- presenting assets, liabilities, gains, losses and changes to reserves

Accounting policies do not include estimation techniques.

Accounting policies define the process whereby transactions and other events are reflected in financial statements. For example, an accounting policy for a particular type of expenditure may specify whether an asset or a loss is to be recognised; the basis on which it is to be measured; and where in the revenue account or balance sheet it is to be presented.

#### Actuarial Gains and Losses

For a defined benefit pension scheme, the changes in actuarial deficits or surpluses that arise because:

- events have not coincided with the actuarial assumptions made for the last valuation (experience gains or losses) or
- the actuarial assumptions have changed.

## **Agency Services**

Services which are performed by or for other authorities or bodies, where the authority/body responsible for the service reimburses the authority carrying out the work for the cost of the work carried out.

#### **Assets**

Items of worth which are measurable in terms of money (value). Current assets are ones that may change in value on a day-to-day basis (e.g. Inventories). Non-current assets are tangible assets that yield benefit to the City Council and the services it provides for a period of more than one year.

#### **Balance Sheet**

A statement of the recorded assets, liabilities and other balances at a specific date usually at the end of an accounting period.

#### **Balances**

The capital or revenue reserves of the Council made up of the accumulated surplus of income over expenditure on the General Fund or any other fund.

## Capital Charge

The charge to the services for the use of non-current assets. As a minimum, the capital charge must cover the annual provision for depreciation, where appropriate, plus a capital financing charge determined by applying a specified notional rate of interest to the net amount at which the asset is included in the balance sheet.

## Capital Expenditure

Expenditure on the acquisition or provision of tangible assets which have a long term value to the City Council, e.g. land, purchase of existing buildings, erecting new buildings, purchase of furniture and equipment.

#### Capital Financing Charges

The annual charge to the Revenue Account in respect of the minimum revenue provision and interest on money borrowed together with leasing rentals.

## Capital Financing Requirement

The capital financing requirement is one of the indicators that must be produced as part of the CIPFA prudential code. This measures the authority's underlying need to borrow for a capital purpose. In order to ensure that over the medium term net borrowing will only be for a capital purpose, the local authority should ensure that net external borrowing does not, except in the short term, exceed the total of capital financing requirement in the preceding year plus the estimates of any additional capital financing requirement for the current and the next two financial years.

## **Capital Grants**

Grants received towards capital expenditure on a particular service or project.

#### Capital Receipts

Money received from the sale of land or other capital assets. For non-housing authorities capital receipts are held by the authority and can be used to pay for any kind of capital expenditure, to repay debt, to meet premiums on early debt repayments and to meet liabilities under credit arrangements.

#### Class of Non-Current Assets

The classes of non-current assets required to be included in the accounting statements are:

Property, Plant and Equipment

- Council Dwellings
- Other land and buildings
- Vehicles, Plant, Furniture and Equipment
- Infrastructure assets
- Community Assets
- Surplus Assets

Investment Property

Heritage Assets

Further analysis of any of these items should be given if it is necessary to ensure fair presentation.

#### Code of Practice on Local Authority Accounting in the UK

'The Code' specifies the principles and practices of accounting to give a 'true and fair' view of the financial position and transactions of the Council.

#### **Collection Fund**

The fund maintained by the City Council into which are paid the amounts of Council Tax and Business Rates which it collects and out of which are to be paid precepts issued by major precepting authorities, central government and its own demands.

## **Community Assets**

These are assets that the City Council intends to hold in perpetuity, which have no determinable finite useful life and in addition may have restrictions on their disposal. Examples include parks, historical buildings not used for operational purposes, works of art, museum exhibits and statues.

## Consistency

The concept that the accounting treatment of like items within an accounting period and from one period to the next is the same.

## **Constructive Obligation**

An obligation that derives from an authority's actions where:

- by an established pattern of past practice, published policies or a sufficiently specific current statement, the authority has indicated to other parties that it will accept certain responsibilities and
- as a result, the authority has created a valid expectation on the part of those other parties that it will discharge those responsibilities.

#### **Contingent Asset**

A contingent asset is a possible asset arising from past events whose existence will be confirmed only by the occurrence of one or more uncertain future events not wholly within the local authority's control.

## Contingent Liability

A condition which exists at the balance sheet date, which may arise in the future but where the outcome will be confirmed only on the occurrence or non-occurrence of one or more future events.

## **Contingencies**

Sums set aside as a provision for liabilities which may arise in the future but which cannot be determined in advance.

## Corporate and Democratic Core

The corporate and democratic core comprises all activities which local authorities engage in specifically because they are elected, multi-purpose authorities. The cost of these activities are thus over and above those which would be incurred by a series of independent, single purpose, nominated bodies managing the same services. There is therefore no logical basis for apportioning these costs to services.

#### Council Tax

The form of local taxation operated from April 1993, based on properties.

#### **Creditors**

Amounts owed by the City Council for goods and services provided where payment has not been made at the date of the balance sheet.

#### **Current Service Cost (Pensions)**

The increase in the present value of a defined benefit scheme's liabilities expected to rise from employee service in the current period.

#### Curtailment

For a defined benefit scheme, an event that reduces the expected years of future service of present employees or reduces for a number of employees the accrual of defined benefits for some or all of their future service. Curtailments include:

- termination of employee's service earlier than expected, for example as a result of closing a factory or discontinuing a segment or a business, and
- termination of, or amendment to the terms of, a defined benefit scheme so that some or all future service by current employees will no longer qualify for benefits or will qualify for only reduced benefits.

#### Debtors

Sums of money due to the City Council but not received at the date of the balance sheet.

## **Defined Benefit Scheme**

A pension or other retirement benefit scheme other than a defined contribution scheme. Usually, the scheme rules define the benefits independently of the contributions payable, and the benefits are not directly related to the investments of the scheme. The scheme may be funded or unfunded (including notionally funded).

## **Defined Contribution Scheme**

A pension or other retirement benefit scheme into which an employer pays regular contributions fixed as an amount or as a percentage of pay and will have no legal or constructive obligation to pay further contributions if the scheme does not have sufficient assets to pay all employee benefits relating to employee service in the current and prior periods.

#### Depreciation

The measure of the wearing out, consumption, or other reduction in the useful economic life of a noncurrent asset, whether arising from use, the passage of time or obsolescence through technological or other changes.

## **Discretionary Benefits**

Retirement benefits which the employer has no legal, contractual or constructive obligation to award and which are awarded under the authority's discretionary powers, such as The Local Government (Discretionary Payments) Regulations 1996, the Local Government (Discretionary Payments and

Injury Benefits) (Scotland) Regulations 1998, or the Local Government (Discretionary Payments) Regulations (Northern Ireland) 2001.

#### **Estimation Techniques**

The methods adopted by an entity to arrive at estimated monetary amounts, corresponding to the measurement bases selected, for assets, liabilities, gain losses and changes to reserves.

Estimation techniques implement the measurement aspects of accounting policies. An accounting policy will specify the basis on which an item is to be measured: where there is uncertainty over the monetary amount corresponding to that basis, the amount will be arrived at by using an estimation technique. Estimation techniques include, for example:

- methods of depreciation, such as straight line and reducing balance, applied in the context of a particular measurement basis, used to estimate the proportion of the economic benefits of a tangible non-current asset consumed in a period.
- Different methods used to estimate the proportion of debts that will not be recovered, particularly where such methods consider a population as a whole rather than individual balances.

#### Exceptional Items

Material items that derive from events or transactions that fall within the ordinary activities of the authority and which need to be disclosed separately by virtue of their size or incidence to give fair presentation of the accounts.

#### Expected Rate of Return on Pension Assets

For a funded defined benefit scheme, the average rate of return, including both income and changes in fair value but net of scheme expenses, expected over the remaining life of the related obligation on the actual assets held by the scheme.

#### **Expenditure**

Amounts paid by the City Council for goods received or services rendered of either a capital or revenue nature. This does not necessarily involve a cash payment - expenditure is deemed to have been incurred once the goods or services have been received, even if they have not yet been paid for (in which case the supplier is a creditor of the City Council).

#### Fair Value

The fair value of an asset is the price at which it could be exchanged in an arm's length transaction less, where applicable, any grants receivable towards the purchase or use of the asset.

#### Fees and Charges

Income arising from the provision of services, e.g. for the use of recreation facilities.

#### General Fund

This accounts for the services of the City Council except for the Collection Fund. The net cost is met by the Council Tax, Government Grants and Business Rates.

## **Government Grants**

Assistance by government and inter-government agencies and similar bodies, whether local, national or international, in the form of cash transfers of assets to an authority in return for past or future compliance with certain conditions relating to the activities of the authority.

## Impairment

A reduction in the value of a non-current asset below its carrying amount on the balance sheet.

#### Income

Amounts due to the City Council for goods supplied or services rendered of either a capital or a revenue nature. This does not necessarily involve a cash payment - income is deemed to have been earned once the goods or services have been supplied even if the payment has not been received (in which case the recipient is a debtor to the City Council).

#### Infrastructure Assets

These are inalienable assets; expenditure on which is recoverable only by continued use of the asset created.

Examples of such assets are highways, footpaths, bridges, water and drainage facilities.

## Intangible Assets

These are non-financial non-current assets, such as software licences, that do not have physical substance but are identifiable and are controlled through custody or legal rights.

### Interest Cost (Pension)

For a defined benefit scheme, the expected increase during the period is the present value of the scheme liabilities because the benefits are one period closer to settlement.

International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS) / International Accounting Standards (IAS) Standards issues by the International Accounting Standards Board (IASB) which present the Council's accounts in a consistent and comparable format with other organisations internationally.

## Investments (Pension Fund)

The investments of the pension fund will be accounted for in the statements of that fund. However authorities are also required to disclose, as part of the disclosures relating to retirement benefits, the attributable share of pension scheme assets associated with their underlying obligations.

#### **Investment Properties**

Interest in land and/or buildings in respect of which construction work and development have been completed; and which is held for its investment potential, any rental income being negotiated at arm's length.

## Investments (Non-Pensions Fund)

A long-term investment is an investment that is intended to be held for use on a continuing basis in the activities of the authority. Investments should be so classified only where an intention to hold the investment for the long term can clearly be demonstrated or where there are restrictions as to the investor's ability to dispose of the investment.

Investments other than those in relation to the pension fund, that do not meet the above criteria should be classified as current assets.

## Joint Ventures

A Joint Venture exists where the Council and another party exercise joint control over and entity with decisions relating to the organisation requiring unanimous consent by the parties sharing control.

#### Leasing

The method of financing the provision of various capital assets to discharge the City Council's functions outside normal borrowing procedures but within criteria laid down in the Local Authorities (Capital Finance) Regulations 1990. There are different types of leases available of which the following are most commonly used:

Finance Leases - are leases that transfer substantially all of the risks and rewards of ownership of a non-current asset to the lessee. Such a transfer of risks and rewards may be presumed to occur if, at the inception of the lease, the present value of the minimum lease payments, including any initial payment, amounts to substantially all of the fair value of the leased asset.

Operating Leases – are all leases other than a finance lease

#### Liabilities

Amounts due to individuals or organisations which will have to be paid at some time in the future. Current liabilities are usually payable within one year of the balance sheet date.

#### **Liquid Resources**

Current asset investments that are readily disposable by the authority without disrupting its business and are either: readily convertible to known amounts of cash at or close to the carrying amount, or traded in an active market.

## **Loans Outstanding**

The total amounts borrowed from external lenders for capital and temporary revenue purposes but not repaid at the balance sheet date.

## Long Term Contracts

A contract entered into for the design, manufacture or construction of a single substantial asset or the provision of a service (or a combination of assets or services which together constitute a single project), where the time taken substantially to complete the contract is such that the contract activity falls into different accounting periods. Some contracts with a shorter duration than one year should be accounted for as long term contracts if they are sufficiently material to the activity of the period.

#### Minimum Revenue Provision

Is the minimum amount which must be charged to an authority's revenue account each year and set aside as a provision for credit liabilities, as required by the Local Government Act 1989.

#### Business Rates (also known as Non-Domestic Rates)

All non-domestic properties are valued by the Valuation Office Agency and the Government determines a national rate poundage every year which is applicable to all local authorities. Local authorities continue to collect the non-domestic rate with the proceeds shared between central government, the Council and Tyne and Wear Fire Authority on a defined basis.

#### Net Book Value

The amount at which non-current assets are included in the balance sheet, that is their historical cost of current value less the cumulative amounts provided for depreciation.

#### Non-Operational Assets

Non-current assets held by a local authority but not directly occupied, used or consumed in the delivery of services. Examples of non-operational assets are investment properties and assets that are surplus to requirements, pending sale or redevelopment.

#### **Operational Assets**

Non-current assets held and occupied, used or consumed by the local authority in the direct delivery of those services for which it has either a statutory or discretionary responsibility.

## **Past Service Costs**

For a defined benefit scheme, the increase in the present value of the scheme liabilities related to employee service in prior periods arising in the current period as a result of the introduction of, or improvement to, retirement benefits.

## Post Balance Sheet Events

Those events, both favourable and unfavourable, which occur between the balance sheet date and the date on which the Statement of Accounts is signed by the responsible financial officer.

#### Precept

The amount levied by various authorities (e.g. the Tyne and Wear Fire and Rescue Authority) which is collected by the Tyne and Wear Councils on their behalf.

#### **Prior Period Adjustments**

Those material adjustments applicable to prior periods arising from changes in accounting policies or from the correction of fundamental errors. A fundamental error is one that is of such significance as to destroy the validity of the financial statements. They do not include normal recurring corrections or adjustments of accounting estimates made in prior years.

#### Projected Unit Method

An accrued benefits valuation method in which the scheme liabilities make allowance for projected earnings. An accrued benefits valuation method is a valuation method in which the scheme liabilities at the valuation date relate to:

- the benefits for pensioners and deferred pensioners (i.e. individuals who have ceased to be
  active members but are entitled to benefits payable at a later date) and their dependants,
  allowing where appropriate for future increases and:
- the accrued benefits for members in service on the valuation date.

The accrued benefits are the benefits for service up to a given point in time, whether vested rights or not. Guidance on the projected unit method is given in the Guidance Note GN26 issued by the Faculty and Institute of Actuaries.

#### **Provisions**

These are sums set aside to meet liabilities or losses which it is anticipated will be incurred but where the amount and / or the timing of such costs is uncertain.

#### Private Finance Initiatives (PFI)

PFIs are methods of funding/acquiring assets such as schools, but the supplier of the building is usually an agreed contractor or bidder, usually over a 25 year term. The Council pays for the use of the asset by means of a unitary charge and can acquire the asset after this term if included in the terms of the contract. Up until this point the Council does not own the asset and simply pays for the use of the asset. Government grant is available to assist authorities who enter into these arrangement.

#### **Prudence**

The concept that revenue is not anticipated but is recognised only when realised in the form of cash or of other assets, the ultimate cash realisation of which can be assessed with reasonable certainty.

#### **Prudential Framework**

One of the principal features of the Local Government Act 2003 was to provide the primary legislative requirements to introduce a new prudential regime for the control of Local Authority capital expenditure. The regime relies upon both secondary legislation in the form of regulations, and a prudential code which has been published by the Chartered Institute of Public Finance and Accountancy (CIPFA).

Under the prudential framework local authorities are free to borrow without specific government consent if they can afford to service the debt without extra government support. The basic principle is that authorities will be free to invest as long as their capital spending plans are affordable, sustainable and prudent. As a control mechanism to ensure this occurs all authorities must follow the prudential code published by CIPFA. This involves setting various prudential limits and indicators that must be approved by the Council before the start of the relevant financial year as part of their budget setting process.

## **Public Sector Audit Appointments Ltd**

As independent company incorporated by the Local Government Association. The company is responsible for appointing auditors to local government, police and local NHS bodies. Before April 2015, its responsibilities were discharged by the Audit Commission.

## Public Works Loan Board (PWLB)

A Central Government agency, which lends money to Local Authorities at lower interest rates than those generally available from the private sector. Local authorities are able to borrow a proportion of their requirements to finance capital spending from this source.

#### **Related Parties**

Two or more parties are related parties when at any time during the financial period:

- one party has direct or indirect control of the other party; or
- the parties are subject to common control from the same source; or

- one party has influence over the financial and operational policies of the other party to an extent that the other party might be inhibited from pursing at all times its own separate interests; or
- the parties, in entering a transaction, are subject to influence from the same source to such an extent that one of the parties to the transaction has subordinated its own separate interests.

Examples of related parties of an authority include:

- central government;
- local authorities and other bodies precepting or levying demands on the Council Tax;
- its subsidiary and associated companies;
- its joint ventures and joint venture partners;
- its members:
- its chief officers: and
- its pension fund.

Examples of related parties of a pension fund include its:

- administrating authority and its related parties;
- scheduled bodies and their related parties; and
- trustees and advisors.

These lists are not intended to be comprehensive.

For individuals identified as related parties, the following are also presumed to be related parties:

- members of the close family, or the same household; and
- partnerships, companies, trusts or other entities in which the individual, or a member of their c lose family or the same household, has a controlling interest.

#### Related Party Transaction

A related party transaction is the transfer of assets or liabilities or the performance of services by, to, or for, a related party irrespective of whether a charge is made. Examples of related party transactions include:

- the purchase, sale, lease, rental or hire of assets between related parties;
- the provision by a pension fund to a related party of assets or loans, irrespective of any direct economic benefit to the pension fund:
- the provision of a guarantee to a third party in relation to a liability or obligation of a related party;
- the provision of services to a related party, including the provision of pension fund administration services;
- transactions with individuals who are related parties of an authority or a pension fund, except those applicable to other members of the community or the pension fund, such as Council Tax, Rents and payable of benefits.

This list is not intended to be comprehensive.

The materiality of related party transactions should be judged not only in terms of their significance to the authority, but also in relation to its related party.

#### Reserves

These are sums set aside to meet possible future costs where there is no certainty about whether or not the costs will actually be incurred.

## Retirement Benefits

All forms of consideration given by an employer in exchange for services rendered by employees that are payable after completion of employment. Retirement benefits do not include termination benefits payable as a result of either:

• an employer's decision to terminate an employee's employment before the normal retirement date or

• an employee's decision to accept voluntary redundancy in exchange for those benefits, because these are not given in exchange for services rendered by employees.

#### Revenue Balances

These are the accumulated surpluses on the General Fund. They can be applied to reduce borrowing, reduce the Council Tax, or held to be applied in future years.

#### **Revenue Contributions**

The method of financing capital expenditure directly from revenue. The City Council may determine that certain capital schemes should be financed in this way or alternatively may include a prescribed sum in the revenue budget for this purpose.

#### Revenue Expenditure

Expenditure incurred on the day-to-day running of the City Council, the costs principally include employee expenses, capital financing charges and general running costs.

## Revenue Expenditure Funded by Capital under Statute

Items of capital expenditure, which do not result in, or remain matched by, tangible non-current assets. Revenue Expenditure Funded by Capital under Statute is charged to revenue in the year in which the expenditure is incurred.

## Revenue Support Grant (RSG)

A grant paid by Central Government to Local Authorities to help to finance its expenditure generally and not specific services. The grant helps to bridge the gap between Council Tax and Business Rates income and the City Council's spend.

#### Scheme Liabilities

The liabilities of a defined benefit scheme for outgoings due after the valuation date. Scheme liabilities measured using the projected unit method reflects the benefits that the employer is committed to provide for service up to the valuation date.

## **SeRCOP**

The CIPFA Service Reporting Code of Practice (SeRCOP) replaced the previous Best Value Accounting Code of Practice (BVACOP). SeRCOP applies to all Local Authorities from the 1 April 2012 for the preparation of budgets, performance indicators and Statement of Accounts. The aim of SeRCOP is to establish proper practice with regard to consistent financial reporting for services.

#### Settlement

An irrecoverable action that relieves the employer (or the defined benefit scheme) of the primary responsibility for a pension obligation and eliminates significant risks relating to the obligation and the assets used to effect the settlement. Settlements include:

- a lump-sum cash payment to scheme members in exchange for their rights to receive specified pension benefits;
- the purchase of an irrecoverable annuity contract sufficient to cover vested benefits: and
- the transfer of scheme assets and liabilities relating to a group of employees leaving the scheme.

### Specific Grants

Government grants to Local Authorities in aid of particular services.

#### Stock / Inventories

Comprises the following categories:

- goods or other assets purchased for resale
- consumable goods
- raw materials and components purchased for incorporation into products for sale
- products and services in intermediate stages of completion
- long term contract balances
- finished goods

#### **Subsidiaries**

A subsidiary exists where the Council exercises control and gains benefits / exposure to risk arising from this control.

## Supported Capital Expenditure

Government provides support for capital expenditure in one of two ways:

- Supported Capital Expenditure (Revenue);
- Supported Capital Expenditure (Capital).

The Supported Capital Expenditure (Revenue) is in effect revenue support through the Revenue Support Grant System for borrowing. The Supported Capital Expenditure (Capital) is a capital grant given by government.

#### **Total Cost**

The total cost of a service or activity includes all costs, which relate to the provision of the service (directly or bought in) or to the undertaking of the activity. Gross total cost includes employee costs, expenditure relating to premises and transport, supplies and services, third party payments, transfer payments, support services and capital charges. This includes an appropriate share of all support services and overheads, which need to be apportioned.

#### **Trust Funds**

Funds administered by the City Council on behalf of charitable organisations and / or specific organisations.

#### **Unsupported Borrowing**

Under the Prudential Framework, the facility to undertake what is known as 'unsupported borrowing' is available. This is borrowing to fund capital expenditure where no support or provision is made by the government to fund this borrowing. In deciding upon whether to undertake unsupported borrowing regard is required to be had to:

- the prudential indicators which are designed to assess whether capital investment needs are affordable, sustainable and prudent;
- the effect on the revenue budget of any additional costs incurred.

#### Useful Life

The period over which the authority will derive benefits from the use of a non-current asset.

## Vested Rights

In relation to a defined benefit scheme, these are:

- for active members, benefits to which they would unconditionally be entitled on leaving the scheme:
- for deferred pensioners, their preserved benefits:
- for pensioners, pensions to which they are entitled.

Vested rights include where appropriate the related benefits for spouses or other dependants.